Renegade Tribune

Project: Back Up Blog Posts

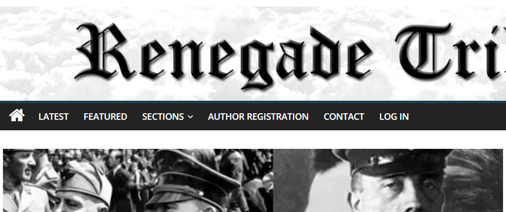
(National Socialism)

Sourced from Renegade Tribune

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

46



"Debate" Between C. J. Bjerknes and Dennis Wise: Was Hitler an Authentic Leader or an Agent of the Eternal Enemy?

March 11, 2020 · Harry · 46 Comments

The following video shows a not-so-great debate between C. J. Bjerknes and Dennis Wise on Adam Green's Bitchute channel. It seemed fair enough at first; Wise, who produced "Adolf Hitler: The Greatest Story Never Told", a favourite among revisionists, holds the position that Hitler was the real deal, while, like we all know now, Bjerknes believes Hitler was some kind of agent for the Rothschilds and Zionists and was himself, even to the very end, a diehard committed Communist.

Bitchute link

I listened to the whole thing and must say, it was terrible. Bjerknes was hostile from the beginning and it seemed, while not explicitly, that Adam Green was ganging up on Wise.

I really hoped though that Dennis Wise would smash Bjerknes and his unbearable arrogant ways, but I had the feeling that he was drunk or generally is just not very good at debates. He rambled on, did not let anyone finish, could not answer questions and seemed almost clueless despite the very good film he produced now almost 7 years ago (an eye opener for many), which had all the sources you can look up (I did, and most of them were authentic). He really came off as completely overwhelmed by Bjerknes. Very sad.

For instance, Wise laughed and made fun of Bjerknes when he mentioned that the Reichswehr (the military) in 1919 in Munich was in fact strongly tied to the Bavarian Soviet Republic and that they were actually known as a "Red Army" for a short time. Well, that is true, so Bjerknes, with his typical spin of things trying to denounce Hitler as a Communist, actually won with this argument, making Wise look like a buffoon.

Another thing that put me off was Wise and his very pro-Christian views, which he projected onto Hitler and the NSDAP. Again, they were not that pro-Christian and famously shy of being too explict, but most indications show them to be mildly anti-Christian on the higher level of the party. Himmler was in fact very strongly anti-Christian. This can be used against Wise as he is being biased for religious reasons and ignoring blatant facts.

What I got out of this:

Adam Green, while being somewhat of an honest broker, was tending to be on Bjerknes' side. People also told me to not trust him and I can understand why. I felt a bit uneasy about him here. It really came off like a total charade.

Bjerknes is a very strange and somewhat psychotic character, but he knows what he has to say and can twist and turn words, which is very Jewish in nature. He will use any weakness of his opponents and here he had plenty of opportunity. Generally I view him as dishonest and a man of weak, not to say bad, demeanour.

Dennis Wise was the one person I rooted for, but was disappointed for the reasons I mentioned above. He just had his head up his rear end and came off as somewhat stupid or drunk/stoned out of his mind. It did not help that he has absolutely no self awareness during the debate. He was always, and I mean always, interrupting when someone else was speaking.

Like I said, it was a terrible pseudo-debate.

Most readers of RT will now know that Hitler was NO actor or "agent" and it was basically proven in several articles now, even a whole series made by the writer Noble, that he really was a good leader of the German people and a role model to emulate around the world.

I personally denounce Bjerkness as a person and his idiotic claims. I hope I made clear where I stand.

← The Coronavirus May Be a Threat to Many, But the State's Reaction is a Threat to Us All

Is Bill Gates Profiting From The Outbreak? Or Is Something Far More Sinister Taking Place? →

Harry
The night of the Shitcocks is close!

You May Also Like

Supreme Court Deals A Setback To Jews Coveting Valuable German Christian Icons — February 5, 2021 · 11
California Passes Bill to Fund Sex Hormones and Transgender Surgeries for Children — July 29, 2020 · 9
New Study Finds Only 2% of Millennials Fully Adhere to Biblical Doctrine — September 29, 2020 · 15

Subscribe

Join the discussion

46 COMMENTS — most voted

Robert Heimdal · 10 months ago

At this point it looks abundantly clear to me what Bjerknes' agenda is. He is the typical jew-agent who worms his way in by using truisms that everyone, in a certain sector of the "Truth movement", might agree upon. Then he starts hammering on the issue he has been assigned to, in this particular case, discrediting Adolf Hitler as much as possible with all sorts of smears. That is very significant and it should be seen as a positive thing in reality. It basically tells us we are on the right track, although we know that already,… Read more »

+ 34 − Reply

Captain B · Reply to Robert Heimdal · 10 months ago

I imagine they had wise on there bc of his popularity would give them maximum exposure while having the least risk of being exposed. If they would have wanted to have real debate they would have Kyle on. But that of course would not happen bc getting to the truth is not really the purpose and agenda of know more knews and CJB.

+ 15 − Reply

Harry (Author) · Reply to Captain B · 10 months ago

Captain B At first I believed Adam Green was being brave inviting Dennis Wise on to debate Bjerknes because I thought he was bringing weaponized debunk material with him that would pound Bjerknes into the ground but it almost feels like this was a set up. Who is going to take a seemingly drunk, rambling,mumbling,incoherent and wise talking man serious when his opponent, while very unlikeable, just had the better arguments at hand and much more historical knowledge. Is this the same Dennis Wise that made the famous movie? Bjerknes was asking for it, he wants to… Read more »

+ 15 − Reply

Albemuth · Reply to Harry · 10 months ago

Denis Wise is a meme. What is his real name?

+ 15 − Reply

Ulf · Reply to Albemuth · 10 months ago

You're correct. I want to know too. Because he has came off as very suspicious, hopefully just kinda dumb in the christard sense. But we cannot be certainly he's just some christard. He could be a fed. Hopefully he's just a christard though. It's unfortunate that Dennis projected his own retarded assumptions about what created what and what happens when we pass away into his Tgsnt documentary. It was good (missed a lot of important part though!) except for the way it explains things. It should've put things into proper context surrounding religion. National Socialist is religion-less,… Read more »

+ 4 − Reply

Stevie · 10 months ago

I watched the entire "debate" and Christopher Bjerknes is a whining cry baby. Sure, Dennis interrupted him at times but Bjerknes interrupted Dennis too. I think everyone in here could agree that Bjerknes is a tool of the jews and his primary motivation is to thwart all sympathy away from Adolf Hitler. His garbage about Hitler being a "die hard Bolshevik" is the most stupid thing I've ever heard. Hitler WAS the greatest leader of the 20th century for sure, and his primary concern was defending Germany and most of Europe from the communist murderers. Adam Green… Read more »

+ 28 − Reply

Shaun · Reply to Stevie · 10 months ago

Bjerkoff is a Jew. A self proclaimed Jew. Green is dodgy also. Wise, well, wise has always been Christian, this was weird also, maybe they threatened him, who knows. Who wrote the books of the bible and designs on christianity? Answer Jews did, like they wrote the Qur'an, the Mishna, the Shulchan Aruch, Torah, Kabbalah, Jewish Encyclopedia(s). Christianity was another successful tool to destroy europeans/white people. Love your enemy, let him smash you to pieces, give him the other cheek to destroy, love him while he kills you etc. I stopped listening to Wise when I saw… Read more »

+ 10 − Reply

Kaiser · 10 months ago

Guys, Dennis Wise is a TOTAL Jewish Shill. You don't believe me, I would just recommend you to watch his documentary "The Secret Masonic Victory of WW2", where he tries hard to portray Hitler as a devout Christian (Catholic specifically) also he goes to great lengths by hiding facts to prove that NSDAP was a Christian Movement. And most of all this very same documentary promotes "WE WUZ ISRAELITE AND SHITE" (Christian Identity BS), I don't know what more proof you need. The dishonest and biased which Dennis Wise displayed in this documentary is stunning, For example,… Read more »

+ 28 − Reply

Rob · Reply to Kaiser · 10 months ago

The Christcuck (((Dennis Wise))) thinks that he knows better about Hitler and WW2 history than David Irving. And this is what David Irving recorded in his books. 1) 2) 3) (In the service of the Reich The Memoirs of Field-Marshal Keitel By David Irving) 4) https://ibb.co/SrQXPsf 5) https://ibb.co/LxhJS1J 6)https://ibb.co/0MtZT52 7) 8) So according to ((((Dennis Wise)))) David Irving was wrong. All the memoirs of Hitler's close associates Such as >Albert Speer >Goebbels Diaries >Henrich Hoffman >Walther Hewel >Christa Schroeder > Leone Degrelle >traudl Junge >Heinze Lenge etc etc which points out the fact… Read more »

+ 16 − Reply

Dr. Revilo P. Oliver · Reply to Rob · 6 months ago

Rob , I do not think Wise is a jewish shill but I definitely believe that he is an "absolute retard" due to his "belief" in stick jew even if he tries to make stick jew a Celt or Aryan or pulls the old British Israel spiel which COHENcidentally just so happened to appear in the British Empire during the reign of kike Disraeli, Britain's first kike PM. These christians are one of the biggest impediments to Our People waking up and finally seeing REALITY for what it is. No matter how much Dennis tries to make… Read more »

+ 3 − Reply

Cozza · Reply to Rob · 2 days ago

good points but did you watch the part with christopher hitchens where he gives info on hitler being catholic. It was pope pius 12th who was friendly with the "nazis" cheers mate

+ 0 − Reply

Kvasir · 10 months ago

What I found baffling about the debate was that Dennis Wise could have easily have debunked a few of Bjerkness's points with facts from his own documentary. I admit that he made it seven years ago, but surely he has not completely forgotten his own work, which unfortunately now looks as if it was made by a stereotypical Hollywood neo Nazi after a few too many beers.

+ 22 − Reply

Doug Thomas · 10 months ago

Sadly Dennis just isn't a good debater. Which is such a shame because Bjerknes threw out many EASY to debunk lies that Dennis could have knocked out of the park and dunked on him with. My part 2 article debuting shortly debunks the garbage Bjerknes said during this debate.

+ 19 − Reply

Harry (Author) · Reply to Doug Thomas · 10 months ago

Yeah, great article! Looking forward to part 2.

+ 6 − Reply

Bruce · Reply to Doug Thomas · 10 months ago

This is often overlooked by intellectuals. Having facts and being a good researcher/intellectual does not, and hardly ever in history, make you good at speaking to the masses. Very rare exceptions to the rule and why less criticism of others is always necessary when they "stay in their lane" to use military jargon. Those who are good at piecing elements together and speaking on a functional level that most can relate to and comprehend requires a completely different character. One who realizes to the masses facts, sadly, do not matter, but emotions that can provoked DO. It's… Read more »

+ 13 − Reply

Chutzza · 10 months ago

Isn't Wise Jewish? I know Bjerknes is, and Adam Green worked for Viacom and is probably Jewish, or at the very least working as a gatekeeper. In fact all of them may be. I do not want to point fingers but the best way to control the opposition is to lead it, even if you expose the side you're on. If you didn't you really wouldn't be a good controlled opposition!

+ 19 − Reply

CMDR Bogshen · 10 months ago

There have been a number of people coming into the Renegade Tribune comments section shilling for Kikestianity lately. What's up with that? Anyway, this is a good take on that "debate". I am getting real tired of these Anti-Hitlerians coming into the movement with blatant and debunkable lies. I have seen even people in pagan circles I am in say that "Hitler betrayed the Volkisch Movement" or that Fascism and National Socialism is just Marxism. It's very tiring.

+ 13 − Reply

Roy · 10 months ago

The sad part in all of this for me……………………our ultimate goal should be to Expose International/Criminal Jewry. Period. If we don't bring the "Jewish Question" back into public discourse, as in the days of Henry Ford and Charles Lindbergh, we will lose this fight. Period, end of story. If those who believe Hitler was a Jew shill……………………….Ok, so then what about the Holofraud? Their answer would have to be a big fat NO. They would have to admit the Holocaust is one giant fraud. A Ponzi scheme unparalleled in history. The Crime of all Centuries. If a… Read more »

+ 12 − Reply

Linus · 10 months ago

Wonderful article Gary! Even though I must add that Hitler did admire Jesus as a person and victim of the Jews. He saw him as a great role model. He only rejected the Bible for its many contradictions.

+ 11 − Reply

Wade · 10 months ago

By 49:10 Bjerknes had lost this debate. I continued to listen to 1:05:00 and then turned it off in frustration. I will likely try to plow through the rest of this at a later time. Bjerknes's strategy was to use ad hominem attacks in hopes to lure Wise into doing the same. In the short time span that I listened Bjerknes called Wise: "propagandist, liar, clown, fool, etc.," leading me to believe that he knew his arguments were based on fallacies and that they could easily be taken apart by an astute debater. Wise finally gave in… Read more »

+ 9 − Reply

Dr. Revilo P. Oliver · Reply to Wade · 6 months ago

Wade , all the information you need to "put the debate to rest" is here on Renegade or in books by Mike Walsh and Mike King and many others. The idea that Hitler was somehow controlled opposition is so foolish once you have a greater understanding of German history, the rise of jewish Communism, the jewish role in starting christianity, WW1, WW2 and the aftermath. If Hitler was controlled opposition then we may as well give up trying to avert our further enslavement and coming genocide because it would suggest that there is absolutely no possible way… Read more »

+ 1 − Reply

Jim · 10 months ago

CJB is a judas goat. I'd like to see him debate David Irving and get his pompous head handed to him in a platter. He is very crafty though, like all judas goats. They pull "facts" out of their rear end and make the opponent think they are facts, a typical jew debating tactic.

+ 8 − Reply

Dawg 2500 · 10 months ago

Bottom line is Hitler was never a Christian… despite his upbringing. Russia was a Pagan nation prior to being Christianized…after the Jewish bolsheviks took over and foisted communism on them they became one step further removed from their white pagan roots. Europe was a pagan continent prior to the mental disease and mind control psychology of Jewish bullshit was forced on the western world. The Hebrews were pagan before their Patriarch Abraham was infected by the Demiurge. In fact… every culture on this planet was a pagan culture before the scourge of the Abrahamic religions began its… Read more »

+ 8 − Reply

National Socialism for Whites · 6 months ago

Eh I liked Europa the Last Battle better because it stays in the hard facts and doesn't have any re-enactments like some of TGSNT does although it is great to see more of Hitler in that way.

+ 2 − Reply

Moisy Pittounikos · 3 months ago

I am reading the Christopher Jon Bjerknes at the moment and I am surprised at the man's research. He seems to be a serious scholar. As for Dennis Wise! Who knows what to make of all this? Dennis Wise created a great documentary but it was like Hollywood but rooting for the other side. But we need a counterweight to the propaganda. But a counterweight doesn't mean it is any truer to the other side. Personally the debate showed the problem with modern researches into this subject. The way they argued was like they have been alone… Read more »

+ 1 − Reply

Rerevisionist · 10 months ago

I think 'Dennis Wise' is completely sincere and is repeating the German line as it was brainwashed into Germans. But Bjerknes doesn't seem to understand that Jews [may have] controlled the whole thing, acting as an unnoticed countryin secret dealings with all major countries.
.
I mean they both assume there were nations at war, a map-minded view. Rather than Jews with controlled media acting in what they still think is their own interest, to kill Germans and Slavs, and invade Palestine.
.
https://big-lies.org/how-master-race-won-ww2/index.html

+ -3 − Reply

Peter · 10 months ago

I was very impressed by Dennis Wise's work on Hitler. IMO the only bloch I can find in Hitler was his Euthanasia Program. Tens of thousands were euthanized under this program. A Catholic Bishop in Germany in 1941 used his pulpit to denounce the program as 'murder'. Later, in 1946, Pius XII made this Bishop a Cardinal, no doubt because of his courageous stand against this program. So it seems that Hitler had very little Christianity left in his soul. Somehow his Catholicism had died. Despite his being the last man standing against Communism, this lapse in… Read more »

+ -16 − Reply

Roy · Reply to Peter · 10 months ago

"……..Tens of thousands were euthanized under this program………………….."

Documentation Please! I keep hearing this; but have yet to read about it.

+ 9 − Reply

Peter · Reply to Roy · 10 months ago

Do your own research! Go to You Tube, or, better, Bitchute. And look up Henry Makow and the unz review. BTW Hitler murdered 6 milliion(if we are to belive the Holocaust), but the Jewish Bolsheviks and the Young Turks(filled with Cryptic Jews), murdered tens of millions as I have said. The Young Turks murdered 1.5 million Armenians. A good book is "Christianiy and Rabbinic Judaism" a 2013 book by Jonas E. Alexis. And Elizabeth Dilling's book on Judaism is a great resource about Judaism: The Jewish Religion: Its Influence Today by Elizabeth Dilling Elizabeth Dilling was a… Read more »

+ -7 − Reply

Roy · Reply to Peter · 10 months ago

FU Peter. I think my point, you imbecile, is that your Research sucks. You sift information from Jewish Propaganda.

The nsdap did not kill "tens of thousands" in their so called "euthaniasia" program. Doofus.

+ 10 − Reply

Dr. Revilo P. Oliver · Reply to Peter · 6 months ago

Peter , for a "christian" you seem to forget what Luther said about the Makow's of the world; "However, they have not acquired a perfect mastery of the art of lying; they lie so clumsily and ineptly that anyone who is just a little observant can easily detect it. But for us Christians they stand as a terrifying example of God's wrath." Why do you need confirmation from so-called "good" jews to support your beliefs anyway? Is it because you believe in a god who was 2/3 jew and had 1/3 of himself crucified on a stick,… Read more »

+ 1 − Reply

Gabrielle0 · 10 months ago

We tolerate noone in our ranks who attacks the ideas of Christianity. Our movement is Christian. (Adolf Hitler, October 27, 1928. Paganism has nothing to do with it. . @Gary from York. You accuse Dennis Wise of being overtly biased in his christian views whilst ignoring what Hitler himself had actually said. The third Rich majority went to church. Hitler protected the churches it was like a quasi government. His whole desire was to bring Europe under the Holy Roman Empire again. And the Thule Society was a joke. It came about in 1919, but faltered. Occultic… Read more »

+ -19 − Reply

Harry (Author) · Reply to Gabrielle0 · 10 months ago

Hitler said that to appeal to Christians and I don't think he was being dishonest either I just believe he himself was not that anti-Christian just apathetic to it but than read Rosenbergs "The Myth of the 20th Century", a major source of the NS philosophy and yes, it is very antagonistic to Christianity(in any mainstream form, having a deeply revisionist view on Christianity). You can't forget that Hitler came from and the NSDAP was formed in the catholic south of Germany where the idea of getting rid of that religion would make you a Marxist immediately,… Read more »

+ 24 − Reply

Linus · Reply to Harry · 10 months ago

I am not CI, but Christian Identity needs to be distinguised from the Judeo Christianity. Most of them admit that the Bible is not God's inspired word and that truth can be found outside of Christianity too.

+ -14 − Reply

Harry (Author) · Reply to Linus · 10 months ago

Linus The most CI people I run into are in the comment sections of various internet platforms and they come off as extremely ignorant, violent and genocidal which almost feels like a satire of "Nazism" and the typical Hollywood version of the KKK("Hang all dose blaaks!"). My criticism of Christianity has two roots, one is that it IS a semitic religion and has its origins among desert dwellers, as such alien to the Germanic/Nordic mind, the second one is that Christianity was used by the Roman Empire to subjugate northern and western european tribes, Celtic and Germanic,… Read more »

+ 25 − Reply

Linus · Reply to Harry · 10 months ago

What are your thoughts on the Christian views of Richard Wagner (whom the Nazis endorsed, for a good reason, he also is my favorite composer)? He did not see the Bible as the inspired word of God and hated the Old Testament God, he also became interested in Buddhism like his mentor Schopenhauer, however, he saw Jesus as a role model and I think he had more than enough proof that Jesus was a Greek. There is no way around the contradictions in the Bible, but that does not mean we must reject Jesus altogether only because… Read more »

+ -11 − Reply

Harry (Author) · Reply to Linus · 10 months ago

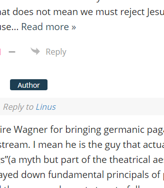
I admire Wagner for bringing germanic paganism into the mainstream. I mean he is the guy that actually invented the "horned vikings"(a myth but part of the theatrical aesthetics of his operas), he also layed down fundamental principals of pagan philosophy and retold them as a coherent story to follow, very similar to Tolkien who basically wrote the "Odyssey" for the northern peoples, the Lord of the Rings. Ofcourse I am aware of his strong catholic identity which also went into his works but I am willing to overlook this for the overwelming positive elements that came… Read more »

+ 15 − Reply

Hitler's Wagner · Reply to Harry · 10 months ago

I hate Michael E Jones regarding his views on Kiketainity and race, But in this video he speaks truth about Hitler's view toward Kiketainity, and How Hitler loved Wagner's music, start watching the video https://www.bitchute.com/video/H9Z070he9HdV/ from 40:18 Till 46:49

And here are the links where you will find the proofs for Michael E Jones claims
Hitler Youth Guide –&gt



Hitler's Love for Wagner's music–>https://ibb.co/my837r9

So it is going to be a HARD pill for Christcucks to swallow.

+ 10 − Reply

Harry (Author) · Reply to Hitler's Wagner · 10 months ago

Hitler's Wagner I am getting sick of this E. Michael Jones. Everytime he mentions his ancestors being barbarians in the woods of Bavaria hunting pigs I could smash my device against the wall out of anger. This guy makes me so angry! He also simplifies everything to extremes. I mean, the reformation was a "looting operation"? Is this freak on crack? "Dachau was the Catholic Concentration Camp, Hitler threw the bishops and priests in there and many of them died" "There is no question that Hitler had a hostile attitude to the Catholic Church" Well hell, does… Read more »

+ 17 − Reply

One4thecause · Reply to Harry · 10 months ago

Well said Gary.

+ 6 − Reply

Steppenwolf · Reply to Gabrielle0 · 10 months ago

Well said, Gabrielle, thank you. Maybe I'm not allowed to post the following, but I'm going to try nonetheless, since it's true. Adolf Hitler was raised a Catholic, like most people were (and still are to some extend) in southern Germany and its Ostmark (Austria), and went to a Catholic monastic school where he found the abbot's logo, a Hakenkreuz (Kreuz=Cross) aka Swastika, to be very inspiring for his later political movement. As an adult, Adolf respected Jesus Christ and his Christianity. In Adolf's München speech on 12 April 1922, he said: "My feeling as a Christian… Read more »

+ -15 − Reply

renegade (Admin) · Reply to Steppenwolf · 10 months ago

Hitler's "God" was not the psychopathic piece of shit Yahweh.

+ 23 − Reply

Shaun · Reply to renegade · 10 months ago

Here here.

+ 1 − Reply

renegade (Admin) · Reply to Shaun · 10 months ago

It's "hear, hear"

+ 6 − Reply

renegade (Admin) · Reply to Gabrielle0 · 10 months ago

If Christian would not tolerate anyone who attacks the ideas of Christianity, why would he make Himmler head of the SS?

+ 22 − Reply

Dr. Revilo P. Oliver · Reply to Gabrielle0 · 6 months ago

Gabrielle0, Hitler realized what many great people have observed over the centuries ie that the majority of people, of any race, are very simple minded and will believe most anything they are told. Dr. Pierce referred to these people as "lemmings" and Dr. Oliver referred to them as "boobs" or "the masses of asses". As Dr. Pierce noted you have to be cognizant that the majority of people throughout history were always more than willing to see some "heretic" or "witch" burned at the stake just as the masses today love to see a "white supremacist" get… Read more »

+ 3 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

25 Questions to Help Wake Up Family and Friends
The Cúchulainn Cycle
Jerusalema Dance Challenge Insanity Becomes Part Of "The New Normal"
How Jews in the U.S. Conceal Their Strength
H.R. 127: A New Bill In Congress Would Literally End Your 2nd Amendment Rights Permanently
jewish Lawmaker Says He Used "White Privilege" During Capitol Riots
They Don't Need to Inject You with a Vaccine, A Test is Enough to Poison You
Bill Would Force Social Media Users To Secretly Report Suspicious People To Law Enforcement

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)
Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)
Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Feb 7, 6:58:50am — **last1chance:** @30wd There's video of this "shooting" on worldtruthvideos.org

Sun Feb 7, 7:45:17am — **30wd:** @last1chance I saw it, couldn't look more staged…it all played out so conveniently in front of the camera

Sun Feb 7, 7:46:45am — **30wd:** @last1chance another case of an 'irrational crazy white guy' who kills others, then himself.

Sun Feb 7, 8:00:18am — **sineaderade:** @last1chance It's interesting how this christian whistleblower guy claims Hitler is good but we must fight for Trump because he's also good. Talk about double speak.

Sun Feb 7, 2:31:24pm — **SaturnTrap:** Controlled Opposition – David Wilcock, Corey Goode, Darryl Anka (Bashar), Benjamin Fulford, Cobra, Edward Snowden, Julian Assange, Trump, Putin – Ufology – Alternative Media http://entityart.co.uk/controlled-opposition-david-wilcock-corey-goode-darryl-anka-bashar-benjamin-fulford-cobra-edward-snowden-julian-assange-trump-putin-ufology-alternative-media-psyop/

Type here to send a message · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

25 Questions to Help Wake Up Family and Friends
The Cúchulainn Cycle
Jerusalema Dance Challenge Insanity Becomes Part Of "The New Normal"
How Jews in the U.S. Conceal Their Strength
H.R. 127: A New Bill In Congress Would Literally End Your 2nd Amendment Rights Permanently
jewish Lawmaker Says He Used "White Privilege" During Capitol Riots
They Don't Need to Inject You with a Vaccine, A Test is Enough to Poison You

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 9
Visitors today : 483
Page views today : 1,232

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me · Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

2

"German Women" Speech by Joseph Goebbels

April 7, 2015 · renegade · 2 Comments

Goebbels gave this speech on 18 March 1933 at the opening of a women's exhibition in Berlin, only six weeks after Hitler came to power.

German women, German men!

It is a happy accident that my first speech since taking charge of the Ministry of Public Enlightenment and Propaganda is to German women. Although I agree with Treitschke that men make history, I do not forget that women raise boys to manhood. You know that the National Socialist movement is the only party that keeps women out of daily politics. This arouses bitter criticism and hostility, all of it very unjustified. We have kept women out of the parliamentary-democratic intrigues of the past fourteen years in Germany not because we do not respect them, but because we respect them too much. **We do not see the woman as inferior, but rather as having a different mission, a different value, than that of the man.** Therefore we believed that the German woman, who more than any other in the world is a woman in the best sense of the word, should use her strength and abilities in other areas than the man.

The woman has always been not only the man's sexual companion, but also his fellow worker. Long ago, she did heavy labor with the man in the field. She moved with him into the cities, entering the offices and factories, doing her share of the work for which she was best suited. She did this with all her abilities, her loyalty, her selfless devotion, her readiness to sacrifice.

The woman in public life today is no different than the women of the past. **No one who understands the modern age would have the crazy idea of driving women from public life, from work, profession, and bread winning.** But it must also be said that those things that belong to the man must remain his. That includes politics and the military. That is not to disparage women, only a recognition of how she can best use her talents and abilities.

Looking back over the past years of Germany's decline, we come to the frightening, nearly terrifying, conclusion that the less German men were willing to act as men in public life, the more women succumbed to the temptation to fill the role of the man. **The feminization of men always leads to the masculinization of women.** An age in which all great idea of virtue, of steadfastness, of hardness, and determination have been forgotten should not be surprised that the man gradually loses his leading role in life and politics and government to the woman.

It may be unpopular to say this to an audience of women, but it must be said, because it is true and because it will help make clear our attitude toward women.

The modern age, with all its vast revolutionary transformations in government, politics, economics, and social relations has not left women and their role in public life untouched. Things we thought impossible several years or decades ago are now everyday reality. Some good, noble, and commendable things have happened. But also things that are contemptible and humiliating. These revolutionary transformations have largely taken from women their proper tasks. Their eyes were set in directions that were not appropriate for them. The result was a distorted public view of German womanhood that had nothing to do with former ideals.

A fundamental change is necessary. At the risk of sounding reactionary and outdated, let me say this clearly: **The first, best, and most suitable place for the women is in the family, and her most glorious duty is to give children to her people and nation, children who can continue the line of generations and who guarantee the immortality of the nation.** The woman is the teacher of the youth, and therefore the builder of the foundation of the future. If the family is the nation's source of strength, the woman is its core and center. The best place for the woman to serve her people is in her marriage, in the family, in motherhood. This is her highest mission. **That does not mean that those women who are employed or who have no children have no role in the motherhood of the German people.** They use their strength, their abilities, their sense of responsibility for the nation, in other ways. We are convinced, however, that the first task of a socially reformed nation must be to again give the woman the possibility to fulfill her real task, her mission in the family and as a mother.

The national revolutionary government is everything but reactionary. It does not want to stop the pace of our rapidly moving age. It has no intention of lagging behind the times. It wants to be the flag bearer and pathfinder of the future. We know the demands of the modern age. But that does not stop us from seeing that every age has its roots in motherhood, that there is nothing of greater importance than the living mother of a family who gives the state children.

German women have been transformed in recent years. **They are beginning to see that they are not happier as a result of being given more rights but fewer duties.** They now realize that the right to be elected to public office at the expense of the right to life, motherhood, and her daily bread is not a good trade.

A characteristic of the modern era is a rapidly declining birthrate in our big cities. In 1900, two million babies were born in Germany. Now the number has fallen to one million. This drastic decline is most evident in the nation's capital. In the last fourteen years, Berlin's birthrate has become the lowest of any European city. By 1955, without emigration, it will have only about three million inhabitants. The government is determined to halt this decline of the family and the resulting impoverishment of our blood. There must be a fundamental change. The liberal attitude toward the family and the child is responsible for Germany's rapid decline. We today must begin worrying about an aging population. In 1900 there were seven children for each elderly person, today it is only four. If current trends continue, by 1988 the ratio will be 1 : 1. These statistics say it all. They are the best proof that **if Germany continues along its current path, it will end in an abyss with breathtaking speed.** We can almost determine the decade when Germany collapses because of depopulation.

We are not willing to stand aside and watch the collapse of our national life and the destruction of the blood we have inherited. The national revolutionary government has the duty to rebuilt the nation on its original foundations, to transform the life and work of the woman so that it once again best serves the national good. It intends to eliminate the social inequalities so that once again the life of our people and the future of our people and the immortality of our blood is assured.

I welcome this exhibition, whose goal is to explain and teach, and to reduce or eliminate harm to the individual and the whole people. This serves the nation and popular enlightenment, and to support it is one of the happiest duties of the new government.

Perhaps this exhibition titled "The Woman" will represent a turning point. If the goal of the exhibition is to give an impression of women in contemporary society, it does so at a time when German society is undergoing the greatest changes in generations. I am aware of how difficult this is. I know the obstacles that had to be overcome to give this exhibition a clear theme and a firm structure. It should show the significance of the woman for the family, the people, and the whole nation. Displays will give an impression of the actual life of women today, and will provide the knowledge necessary to resolve today's conflicting opinions, which were not primarily the result of the contemporary women's movement.

But that is not all. The main purpose of the exhibition "The Woman" is not only to show the way things are, but to make proposals for improvement. It aims to show new ways and new opportunities. Clear and often drastic examples will give thousands of German women reason to think and consider. It is particularly pleasing to us men in the new government that families with many children are given particular attention, since we want to rescue the nation from decline. **The importance of the family cannot be overestimated, especially in families without fathers that depend entirely upon the mother.** In these families the woman has sole responsibility for the children, and she must realize the responsibility she has to her people and nation.

We do not believe that the German people is destined by fate to decline. We have blind confidence that Germany still has a great mission in the world. **We have faith that we are not at the end of our history, but rather that a new, great and honorable period of our history is now beginning.** This faith give us the strength to work and not despair. It enabled us to make great sacrifices over the past fourteen years. It gave millions of German women the strength to hope in Germany and its future, and to let their sons join in the reawakening of the nation. This faith was with the brave women who lost their husbands and breadwinners in the war, with those who gave their sons in the battle to renew their people. This faith kept us standing during the need and desperation of the past fourteen years. And this faith today fills us with new hope that Germany will again find its place in the sun.

Nothing makes one harder and more determined than struggle. Nothing gives more courage than to face resistance. During the years when Germany seemed destined to decline, a new kind of womanhood developed under the confused veneer of modern civilization. It is hard, determined, courageous, willing to sacrifice. During the four years of the great war and the fourteen years of German collapse that followed, German women and mothers proved themselves worthy companions of their men. They have borne all the bitterness, all the privation and danger, and did not fail when hit by misfortune, worry and trouble. **As long as a nation has such a proud and noble womanhood, it cannot perish.** These women are the foundation of our race, of its blood and of its future.

This is the beginning of a new German womanhood. If the nation once again has mothers who proudly and freely choose motherhood, it cannot perish. **If the woman is healthy, the people will be healthy. Woe to the nation that neglects its women and mothers. It condemns itself.**

We hope that the concept of the German woman will again earn the honor and respect of the entire world. The German woman will then take her pride in her land and her people, in thinking German and feeling German. The honor of her nation and her race will be most important to her. Only a nation that does not forget its honor will be able to guarantee its daily bread.

The German woman should never forget that.

I declare this exhibition open. May it reveal all the former errors and show the way to the future.

Then the world will once again respect us, and we will be able to affirm the words of Walther von der Vogelweide, who had this to say about the German woman in his famous poem:

He who seeks
Virtue and proper love,
Should come to our land.
There is much joy.
Long may I live there.

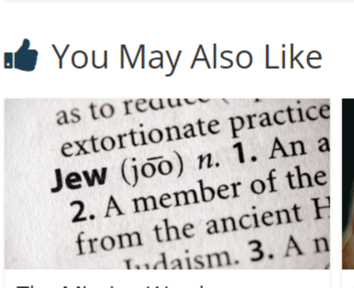
← White Man March / March Against #WhiteGenocide

80% of Israelis fear "Holocaust" will eventually be forgotten →

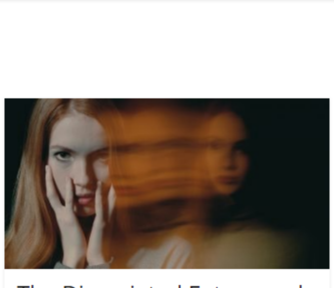
renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like



The Missing Word
September 26, 2015 · 20



The Dissociated Future and the Hive-Mind Golem
June 4, 2019 · 24

25 Years Ago the Federal Govt Changed its Rules to Launch a Sniper Attack on Off-Grid Family
August 22, 2017 · 5

Subscribe

Join the discussion

2 COMMENTS · most voted

Pat
5 years ago

This makes it clear why they decided that they had to bomb the civilians and rape the women who survived.

+ 10 − Reply

Helmut Stuka
Reply to Pat · 4 years ago

My same thought, many times. German women made for some of the staunchest National Socialists, and were proud to the bone to be German. The Bolsheviks literally needed to torture the National Socialism out of them. Had they not, 95+% of German mothers of the War Generation would have quietly raised their children to be the Werwolf Generation. And I am not the only one to realize this:

„Break the racial pride of the German woman." — ✡Ilya Ehrenberg, exhorting Red Army soldiers to mass rape.

+ 7 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

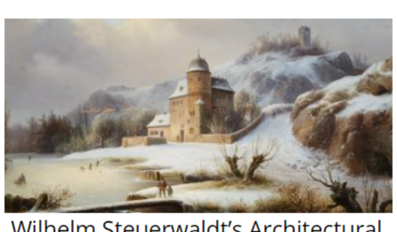
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

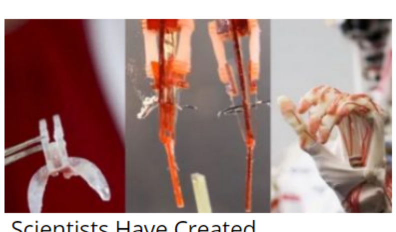
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

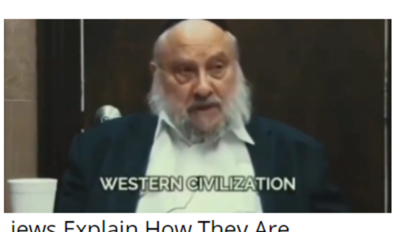
Recent Posts



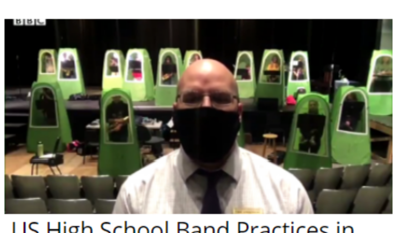
Wilhelm Steuerwaldt's Architectural Landscapes



Scientists Have Created Programmable Robots Made of Living Tissue — What Could Possibly Go Wrong?



jews Explain How They Are Commanded to Exterminate Western Civilization

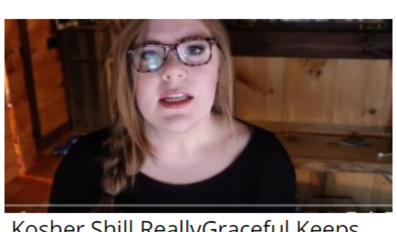


US High School Band Practices in Individual Bubbles

Olympic Gymnastics Coach Dies By Suicide Following Accusations Of Human Trafficking, Sexual Assault

The Age of the Giants in England

Israel in Talks with Gulf States to Form Defence Alliance, Report Claims



Kosher Shill ReallyGraceful Keeps Blaming the "Nazis" for Everything

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Fired Up: Grace is Seriously Shillin' for the Shoah (2-25-21)

Truth Hertz: Taking a Much Needed Break (2-22-21)

Truth Hertz: Focusing on Tribal Tyranny (2-15-21)

Solar Storm: The Mad March of Mars (2-14-21)

Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

EternalStruggle1:
Sat Feb 27, 9:49:11am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Feb 27, 9:49:26am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Feb 27, 9:53:25am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Feb 27, 1:29:50pm
AshlandWV: In liu of AFPAC II... One question comes to mind, who are the substantial donors to Rep. Steve King and Paul Gosar?

Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

Wilhelm Steuerwaldt's Architectural Landscapes
Scientists Have Created Programmable Robots Made of Living Tissue — What Could Possibly Go Wrong?
jews Explain How They Are Commanded to Exterminate Western Civilization
US High School Band Practices in Individual Bubbles
Olympic Gymnastics Coach Dies By Suicide Following Accusations Of Human Trafficking, Sexual Assault
The Age of the Giants in England
Israel in Talks with Gulf States to Form Defence Alliance, Report Claims

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 1
Visitors today : 3,258
Page views today : 7,086

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me · Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

23

'Women Working for You' Postcards from the Third Reich

October 26, 2018 · J. Belenger · 23 Comments

Anyone who has added me as friend on faceberg knows that I have been compiling a load of images from the Third Reich in my album gallery. Looking back it looks almost like a feat that I was allowed to do so taking into account the current witch-hunt which is happening in such a "social media platform" (these days I cannot post anything there with a swastika in it without getting a guaranteed 30-day ban ticket). Since all this compiling task took me some time to achieve (probably years) I recently decided to post some of this material on Renegade Tribune. Most of what people are going to see in my next articles is going to be pretty well known material, but I hope that many appreciate the effort as I intend to display the content dividing it into categories (in some sort of conceptual way I guess).

Part of this material is this collection of very popular postcards from the Third Reich originally entitled *Frauen Schaffen für Euch* (Women Working for You) published between 1939-1943 [confirmation needed], which might look a bit cheesy at first sight due to its graphic style and content, but clearly illustrates that those "Evil Nazis" really appreciated and valued their women. Buy hey! those women were "Evil Nazis" too, hence they deserved to be "hellstormed", right?

Whatever the case might be, one of the first things that catches the eye is that these women were not precisely wearing hijabs, on the contrary, some of them looked very fashion-conscious. I do agree these illustrations are just an ideal vision of reality (just like all illustrations of this kind) and it is quite unlikely that the Third Reich had laboratory assistants looking like fashion models, though taking into account how advanced the promotion of beauty and good genes was in that particular time and place this could have well been the case, who knows.

To conclude this commentary just to add that women in the Third Reich enjoyed a great deal of freedom and "self-expression" (if I may use this cringy word), proof of that is the naturalistic German approach to nudity, even during that period. German women enjoyed all this freedom without necessarily having the right to "democratically vote" (like if that mattered), which they actually had because the Third Reich had something known as 'referendums' (who would have told that, huh?) but referendums in which people's opinions mattered, unlike the one they had in Greece a few years ago in which the "will of the people" was basically thrown to the dogs, never mind what the result was eventually.

This is the information I have gathered on the artists who created these postcards. It all comes from pantorijn.blogspot. By the way, I "cleaned up" the text a little:

> According to Penny Colman one of the most dramatic changes during World War II was the number of women who went to work. As the armed forces filled its ranks with manpower, industry filled its jobs with womanpower. Because of the absence of many men who either joined the military or took jobs in war production industries, some women moved outside their traditional roles and took positions in jobs usually reserved for men. Germany was ruled by the same conditions. By 1945, German women were holding 85% of the billets as clericals, accountants, interpreters, laboratory workers, and administrative workers, together with half of the clerical and junior administrative posts in high-level field headquarters. Like other country's there was propaganda who focused on the female worker. Erich Gutjahr Bildverlag at Berlin was a publisher who issued 20 postcards with drawings of three different painters: Hahmeyer, Becker and Gagelmann. The serie was titled 'Frauen schaffen für euch" (Women working for you).

Eva Hahmeyer

Not much is known of Eva Hahmeyer. She was an illustrator of various books. In this case the subject was a postcard of a NSV-woman. The *Nationalsozialistische Volkswohlfahrt* (NSV), meaning "National Socialist People's Welfare" was a social welfare organization during the Third Reich. The NSV became established as the single party welfare organ in May 1933. One of the special fields was "Mother and child".

Becker

It is almost certain that Becker came from a famous artist family. But that is all. Picture no. 667 shows a DRK-woman. DRK means *Das Deutsche Rote Kreuz* (Red Cross). Following Hitler's rise to the government in Germany in January 1933, the Red Cross became part of the NSDAP. Thus the DRK became a legally recognized organization of the NSDAP in December 1937. Finally, at the end of 1938 the German Red Cross officially came under the control of the Ministry of the Interior's Social Welfare Organization.

Gert Gagelmann

Gert Gagelmann was known for his illustrations for fashion-magazines. But with proud breasts and high heels Gagelmann pushed the woman a little bit further than only fashionable.

Author's note: In the article where this information comes from there is a comment on a discussion taking place about Gagelmann having been the author of certain pornographic illustrations (the link is provided in said article). I agree this could have been the case as the graphic style looks pretty similar, though there is no information to support this claim. I have to say that initially I did not know these postcards had been illustrated by three different artists since the styles are very similar to one another, which makes me think the author of those pornographic images could have been some other illustrator (other than Gagelmann) using a graphic style which was very popular at the time, just like Japanese Manga style is popular these days.

If you enjoyed this article -please- consider the idea of "buying a coffee" to its author. Cheers.

Frauen Schaffen für Euch
Authors: Eva Hahmeyer, Gert Gagelmann and Becker
Contributors: Michael Zwerdling and former owner Erich Gutjahr Bildverlag
Publisher: Erich Gutjahr Bildverlag, Berlin (between 1933 and 1945?)

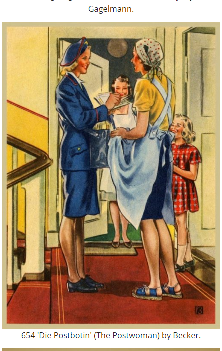
649 'Die Straßenbahnschaffnerin' (The Tramwoman) by Gert Gagelmann.

650 'Die Stenotypistin' (The Shorthand Typist) by Gert Gagelmann.

651 'Die Aufsichtsbeamtin' (The Inspector) by Gert Gagelmann.

652 'Im Flugzeugbau' (In The Aircraft Industry) by Gert Gagelmann.

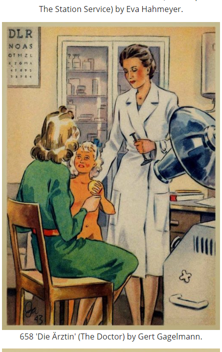
653 'Die Zugschaffnerin' (The Ticket Inspector) by Becker.



654 'Die Postbotin' (The Postwoman) by Becker.

656 'Die NSV-Helferin im Bahnhofsdienst' (NSV Helper In The Station Service) by Eva Hahmeyer.

655 'Die NSV-Kindergärtnerin' (The NSV Kindergarten Teacher) by Eva Hahmeyer.



658 'Die Ärztin' (The Doctor) by Gert Gagelmann.

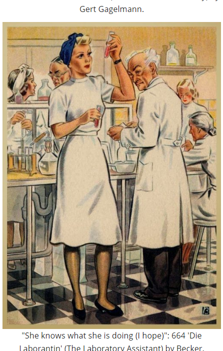
Just in case some ladies thought those platforms shoes were a recent invention: 657 'Die Technische Zeichnerin' (The Technical Draftswoman) by Gert Gagelmann.

659 'Uniformschneiderei' (Uniform Tailoring) by Gert Gagelmann.

660 'Die DRK-Helferin im Bahnhofsdienst' (Helper At The Station Service) by Gert Gagelmann.

661 'In der Munitionsfabrik' (In The Munitions Factory) by Gert Gagelmann.

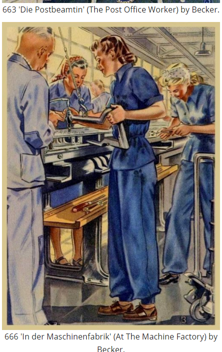
662 'Die Fernsprechbeamtin' (The Operator) by Gert Gagelmann.



"She knows what she is doing (I hope)": 664 'Die Laborantin' (The Laboratory Assistant) by Becker.

663 'Die Postbeamtin' (The Post Office Worker) by Becker.

665 'Bei der Ernte' (During Harvest) by Becker.



666 'In der Maschinenfabrik' (At The Machine Factory) by Becker.

Nice postcard: 667 'Die DRK-Schwester' (The DRK Nurse) by Becker.

668 'Kraftwagenführerin' (Automobile Driver) by Becker.

← "Ezra! Ezra!" Tommy Robinson & Supporters Thank Ezra Levant

US Ambassador: I'm an 'Unapologetic Right-Wing Defender of Israel' →

J. Belenger

J.Belenger (pronounced with a hard 'G') is a musician, composer and experienced graphic artist. He participated in the soundtrack for the documentary 'Hellstorm', directed by Kyle Hunt, in 2015. He has also collaborated extensively with Justice 4 Germans in the past.

You May Also Like

A Request
September 30, 2015 · 0

The Illusion of Power
June 28, 2016 · 6

Atlanta Police Reportedly Walking Off Job After Cops Charged with Murder & Assault of Violent Felon Rayshard Brooks
June 18, 2020 · 9

Subscribe

Join the discussion

23 COMMENTS · most voted

Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

Thank you Mr. Belenger for compiling all of these beautiful third Reich animations and for compiling so much information on the third Reich – we need to preserve this crucial history! It is a shame that this glorious time period in Germany has been hidden from most of our people, and the rest of the world! The world needs healing, and bringing back a wholesome and healthy culture is sorely needed! I hope more people will be allowed to see more of your compilations – thank you!

+ 19 – Reply

Irmin · 2 years ago

I wonder if the Japanese (like Miyazaki) had some of their anime inspired by European artists like these..? (picture 656 in particular) I was just thinking this morning about postcards from NS "high society" (that once appeared in an article here), and I wondered if there are vacation photos of Americans for example who came to the 3rd Reich and then preserved these valuable documents back in their home country.. I know some of my German ancestors travelled back and forth across the Atlantic by boat, so there must have been a number of people who saw... Read more »

+ 15 – Reply

Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

So every woman a supermodel? I find these postcards a bit over the top and therefore too propagandistic. The "Im Flugzeugbau" is hilarious. Honestly, most of these could be used in the Stalinist Soviet Union in a similar campaign and I am pretty sure there can be found similar posters or postcards if you survey the Communist propaganda. I often like NS graphics but not those. The artists are very mediocre too if you try to ignore the subject matter.

+ -16 – Reply

richard dewey · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

Actually, German woman were are naturally gorgeous and thin. Actually most Germanic, Slavic, Baltic, and European in general, are amazingly beautiful. It was and still is the culture. Unless I'm mistaken, it's mostly USA that obesity has consumed women's natural beauty.

+ 13 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to richard dewey · 2 years ago

Well as a German living in Germany I somehow doubt your statement. If you live a busy life and meet a lot of people you are lucky to meet a truly gorgeous woman every few days. I know that Germany today is not the Germany of the Third Reich and I admit that people might have been thinner in the past for obvious reasons but the gene pool was not all that different. And I read recently the memoirs Ernst von Wolzogen (interesting stuff: an early anti-semite who lived a Bohemian lifestyle) who lived during the Kaiserreich... Read more »

+ 0 – Reply

Steve · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

Despite what you say, the artistry is pretty good. Certainly a lot of this falls under the rubric of propaganda. Just the same as similar stuff falls under propaganda, produced by the All-lies. You are a German living in Germany you say. Let us then hope you have finally realized that Germany was NOT responsible for the two world wars and that you are educating your fellow Germans on this undeniable fact.

+ 5 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to Steve · 2 years ago

Only because I maintain a sense of realism and have a certain amount of taste you must not assume that I am a complete propagada victim. I think that both wars were staged and that the planners of that slaughter feast were certainly not genuine Germans. But I don't think that our leaders were heros. They were traitors and actors who went along with these evil plans (most were probably duped but some were certainly evil insiders themselves). And the traitors of the other countries have the excuse that some perks fell to their peoples. whereas our... Read more »

+ -2 – Reply

Steve · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

The evil plans you refer to were coming form the All-lies, Who was making all those peace proposals?....it was Hitler, not Roosevelt, Churchill or Stalin. Surely you know by now that such things as the so-called holocaust is a truly evil hoax. That the Nuremberg trials were a Kangaroo Court like no other. This is not to say that Germany is totally free from war crimes on the battle field. But compared to All-lie crimes, such as the bombings, rapes, murders, starving to death German POW's in Eisenhower's death camps, and on and on, it amounts to... Read more »

+ 6 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to Steve · 2 years ago

Most of what you say is true, but you must realize that Roosevelt, Churchill and Stalin were only stooges of a deeper cabal, and not the great weathermakers you think they were. And I think that the German "leaders" were stooges of this cabal as well. The former played for the "win" (all a question of perspective, of course) the latter for the loss. But since this is all off topic (you brought up the subject) let's not discuss our differences here.

+ -2 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · Reply to Steve · 2 years ago

I like most of your comment, Steve, but what German war crimes on the battle field? They were outnumbered 15 to 1 when fighting the British and other allies on the western front, and were outnumbered 12 to 1 when fighting on the Ostfront! What were my German peoples supposed to do? As far as I know, there were no rapes committed by the Germans, and no unfair treatment of POWs which was way better than most of them deserved, considering what the Russians were doing to German POWs – putting them through saw mills alive –... Read more »

+ 2 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

Haha, this "woman" (not sure about this) who makes two mistakes when "she" wants to translate "Lotti from Hesse" into German and claims to be German says that I am not a German. What a joke this troll is.

+ 0 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

I said you attacked me – which you have, and you are a cocky arrogant person which leads me to the conclusion that you are not German – I just hope people will start seeing right through you, and you lied – you have been downvoting all of my comments – the German people I know, are kind, considerate, and are humble!

+ 1 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

It is complete idiotic to assume that a great nation has only one kind of people. As a German who lives under Germans I know there are all kind of Germans. As a non-German who has obviously not met many Germans it is easy to dream up your "ideal German" (who must be a sad creature). BTW: the last adjectives I would associate with you are "kind", "considerate" and "humble". So you must rehearse your "German" act a bit. And I have not downvoted "all" of your comments. I hate this voting stuff and I am not... Read more »

+ -1 – Reply

Steve · Reply to Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

I agree with you Lotti on everything. By "battlefield crimes", i'm just generally referring to all excesses when adrenaline and fear are powering emotions. It's something ALL armies in history experience in the heat of battle. It wasn't about any specific named crime. But let's not kid ourselves, all armies in WW2 at one time or another machine gunned to death surrendered prisoners. It just so happens it was far more rare with the German army. I have already posted on another subject about the excellent behaviour of German soldiers occupying countries that signed the Geneva accord... Read more »

+ 1 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · Reply to Steve · 2 years ago

Okay, Steve, thank you. Yes, when you're fighting for your life against an enemy – I can only imagine what that must feel like! Wow – how awful! Have you ever watched, Deutsche Wehrmacht's YT channel? He has awesome German WWII videos – I think that you will like his channels, and he's on facebook, although, I am not on there. Thanks for explaining that to me. Oh, btw, one of my favorite videos is the one about Hans-Ulrich Rudel who was the all time Stuka Ace, and then Erich Hartmann was the top fighter pilot of... Read more »

+ 1 – Reply

Steve · Reply to Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

Yes Lotti i have watched the Deutsche Wehrmacht YT channel, lots of good videos. I've also read the books about Hans-Ulrich Rudel and Erich Hartmann – the ace of aces of WW2. In fact after Hartmann, the list of top aces of about the next forty or so were all Germans. I've mentioned it before, but my now deceased German Mother-in-law was a veteran of the office of Luftwaffe General Ritter Von Griem. And her brother Horst was in the Luftwaffe, but was killed in March 1944. The photo of Horst in his dress Luftwaffe uniform, hangs... Read more »

+ 4 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · Reply to Steve · 2 years ago

I am truly happy that you found the truth, and that you have that photo of Horst, proudly hanging up on the wall! Yes – Ernst Zundel and his wife, Ingrid, brought so much truth to me, also! I hope that no one will ever forget them! I bet I would have loved your family, and your mom-in-law sounds like she was a wonderful woman – how special is that? And her brother, Horst is a German war hero – thank you for commenting to me – I know that sometimes I get grouchy, but it's not... Read more »

+ 1 – Reply

Parseval · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

What's the title of von Wolzogen's memoirs?

+ 0 – Reply

Powell · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

Drawings just like these were used in America as well. The style looked very American to me at first glance. Every society produces propaganda, always has. You see it every day...in the United States...in 2018.

+ 5 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to Powell · 2 years ago

You are certainly right .

And because most people are thick and a modern society can only function with a certain amount of cooperation there will always be a lot of clumsy propaganda. But the question remains whether one should unearth this propaganda nearly 100 years later pretending that it was some kind of genuine art. These Becker and Hagelmann guys were certainly not that talented.

+ -6 – Reply

J. Belenger Author · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

Point 1: Nobody has said this was ever "genuine art". If you had read the article you should have realized that I'm emphasizing that issue quite clearly when I'm talking about the 'graphic style' noticeable on these postcards. Point 2: 'Unearthing propaganda'? should we just brush off all this material to the dustbin of history and let the Big Jewish Media tell the "true story" according to their agenda: NEVER! If you don't like what you see here, mister, you have other outlets which can satisfy your thirst for "genuine art" and your flawed vision of history... Read more »

+ 6 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to J. Belenger · 2 years ago

Sorry, to have angered you. But to insinuate that I must be a adherent to the current system because I don't like the clumsy propaganda from the Third Reich, which for me is not better than similar propaganda from Communists or Capitalists, is quite low from you. I am more of a traditionalist regarding the relation of the sexes. So I am not a big fan of enlisting the women en masse to the workforce although I admit in a state for emergency it might be a different case (but my answer to @Steve should show you... Read more »

+ -1 – Reply

Voice of Reason · Reply to Voice of Reason · 2 years ago

And I admit that I was not right to say you pretended this was genuine art. I find your article of value from a historical point of view although my stance concerning the propaganda itself is negative and I don't share your positive stance.

+ -1 – Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Meža Vilks · Sinead · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

The Holocaust Lies and Deceptions of Deborah Lipstadt – Part II
Orphic Hymn to the Divinity of Dreams
Vaccine Death Hasbara
To Be 'More Inclusive' New Bill Will Fine Retailers Who Separate "Boys" and "Girls" Items
Buffalo Public Schools: Black Lives Matter Lesson Plans Used to Teach Hatred of Whites
Ernst Zündel on Anti-German Books
The Holocaust Lies and Deceptions of Deborah Lipstadt – Part I
Israel Says Iran Behind Blast On Israeli-Owned Ship In 'Initial Assessment'

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Solar Storm: Gardens, Gators and Good Grief (2-28-21)
Fired Up: Grace is Seriously Shillin' for the Shoah (2-25-21)
Truth Hertz: Taking a Much Needed Break (2-22-21)
Truth Hertz: Focusing on Tribal Tyranny (2-15-21)
Solar Storm: The Mad March of Mars (2-14-21)
Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)
Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

EternalStruggle1:
Sat Feb 27, 1:29:50pm AshlandWV: In liu of AFPAC II... One question comes to mind, who are the substantial donors to Rep. Steve King and Paul Gosar?
Mon Mar 1, 7:06:50am pavlovscoobie: They are beautiful paintings - who's the artist
Mon Mar 1, 9:13:01am pavlovscoobie: The artist is Pino Daeni. when the sweJ interprit his art
Mon Mar 1, 4:32:49pm EternalStruggle1: @pavlovscoobie Indeed it is. That's about right when it comes to the jews. They bastardize everything they come into contact with. Imo, it's our duty as Aryan men to uplift our women. Not degrade them.
Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 01 March 2021, 20:53:07
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

"Adolf Hitler, You Knew Him, What Was He Like?" – General Léon Degrelle's Memories

July 8, 2018 renegade 13 Comments

By General Léon Degrelle

I have been asked that question a thousand times since 1945, and nothing is more difficult to answer.

Approximately 2000 books have dealt with the Second World War and with its central figure, Adolf Hitler. But has the real Hitler been discovered by any of them? "The enigma of Hitler is beyond all human comprehension" the left-wing German weekly 'Die Zeit' once put it.

Salvador Dali, art's unique genius, sought to penetrate the mystery in one of his most intensely dramatic paintings. Towering mountain landscapes all but fill the canvas, leaving ony a few luminous meters of seashore dotted with delicately miniaturized human figures: the last witness to a dying peace. A huge telephone receiver dripping tears of blood hangs from the branch of a dead tree; and here and there hang umbrellas and bats whose portent is visibly the same. As Dali tells it, "Chamberlain's umbrella appeared in this painting in a sinister light, made evident by the bat, and it struck me when I painted it as a thing of enormous anguish."

He then confided: "I felt this painting to be deeply prophetic. But I confess that I haven't yet figured out the Hitler enigma either. He attracted me only as an object of my mad imaginings and because I saw him as a man uniquely capable of turning things completely upside down."

What a lesson in humility for the braying critics who have rushed into print since 1945 with their thousands of 'definitive' books, most of them scornful, about this man who so troubled the introspective Dali that forty years later he still felt anguished and uncertain in the presence of his own hallucinatory painting. Apart from Dali, who else has ever tried to present an objective portrayal of this extraordinary man who Dali labeled the most explosive figure in human history?

LIKE PAVLOV'S BELL

The mountains of Hitler books based on blink hatred and ignorance do little to describe or explain the most powerful man the world has ever seen. How, I ponder, do these thousands of disparate portraits of Hitler in any way resemble the man I knew? The Hitler seated beside me, standing up, talking, listening. It has become impossible to explain to people fed fantastic tales for decades that what they have read or heard on television just does not correspond to the truth.

People have come to accept fiction, repeated a thousand times over, as reality. Yet they have never seen Hitler, never spoken to him, never heard a word from his mouth. The very name of Hitler immediately conjures up a grimacing devil, the fount of all of one's negative emotions. Like Pavlov's bell, the mention of Hitler is meant to dispense with substance and reality. In time, however, history will demand more than these summary judgements.

STRANGELY ATTRACTIVE

Hitler is always present before my eyes: as a man of peace in 1936, as a man of war in 1944. It is not possible to have been a personal witness to the life of such an extraordinary man without being marked by it forever. Not a day goes by but Hitler rises again in my memory, not as a man long dead, but as a real being who paces his office floor, seats himself in his chair, pokes the burning logs in the fireplace.

The first thing anyone noticed when he came into view was his small mustache. Countless times he had been advised to shave it off, but he always refused: people were used to him the way he was.

He was not tall — no more than was Napoleon or Alexander the Great.

Hitler had deep blue eyes that many found bewitching, although I did not find them so. Nor did I detect the electric current his hands were said to give off. I gripped them quite a few times and was never struck by his lightning.

His face showed emotion or indifference according to the passion or apathy of the moment. At times he was as though benumbed, saying not a word, while his jaws moved in the meanwhile as if they were grinding an obstacle to smithereens in the void. Then he would come suddenly alive and launch into a speech directed at you alone, as though he were addressing a crowd of hundreds of thousands at Berlin's Tempelhof airfield. Then he became as if transfigured. Even his complexion, otherwise dull, lit up as he spoke. And at such times, to be sure, Hitler was strangely attractive and as if possessed of magic powers.

EXCEPTIONAL VIGOR

Anything that might have seemed too solemn in his remarks, he quickly tempered with a touch of humour. The picturesque world, the biting phrase were at his command. In a flash he would paint a word-picture that brought a smile, or come up with an unexpected and disarming comparison. He could be harsh and even implacable in his judgements and yet almost at the same time be surprisingly conciliatory, sensitive and warm.

After 1945 Hitler was accused of every cruelty, but it was not in his nature to be cruel. He loved children. It was an entirely natural thing for him to stop his car and share his food with young cyclists along the road. Once he gave his raincoat to a derelict plodding in the rain. At midnight he would interrupt his work and prepare the food for his dog Blondi.

He could not bear to eat meat, because it meant the death of a living creature. He refused to have so much as a rabbit or a trout sacrificed to provide his food. He would allow only eggs on his table, because egg-laying meant that the hen had been spared rather than killed.

Hitler's eating habits were a constant source of amazement to me. How could someone on such a rigorous schedule, who had taken part in tens of thousands of exhausting mass meetings from which he emerged bathed with sweat, often losing two to four pounds in the process; who slept only three to four hours a night; and who, from 1940 to 1945, carried the whole world on his shoulders while ruling over 380 million Europeans: how, I wondered, could he physically survive on just a boiled egg, a few tomatoes, two or three pancakes, and a plate of noodles? But he actually gained weight!

He drank only water. He did not smoke and would not tolerate smoking in his presence. At one or two o'clock in the morning he would still be talking, untroubled, close to his fireplace, lively, often amusing. He never showed any sign of weariness. Dead tired his audience might be, but not Hitler.

He was depicted as a tired old man. Nothing was further from the truth. In September 1944, when he was reported to be fairly doddering, I spent a week with him. His mental and physical vigor were still exceptional. The attempt made on his life on July 20th had, if anything, recharged him. He took tea in his quarters as tranquilly as if we had been in his small private apartment at the chancellery before the war, or enjoying the view of snow and bright blue sky through his great bay window at Berchtesgaden.

IRON SELF-CONTROL

At the very end of his life, to be sure, his back had become bent, but his mind remained as clear as a flash of lightning. The testament he dictated with extraordinary composure on the eve of his death, at three in the morning of April 29, 1945, provides us a lasting testimony. Napoleon at Fontainebleau was not without his moments of panic before his abdication. Hitler simply shook hands with his associates in silence, breakfasted as on any other day, then went to his death as if he were going on a stroll. When has history ever witnessed so enormous a tragedy brought to its end with such iron self control?

Hitler's most notable characteristic was ever his simplicity. The most complex of problems resolved itself in his mind into a few basic principles. His actions were geared to ideas and decisions that could be understood by anyone. The laborer from Essen, the isolated farmer, the Ruhr industrialist, and the university professor could all easily follow his line of thought. The very clarity of his reasoning made everything obvious.

His behaviour and his life style never changed even when he became the ruler of Germany. He dressed and lived frugally. During his early days in Munich, he spent no more than a mark per day for food. At no stage in his life did he spend anything on himself. Throughout his 13 years in the chancellery he never carried a wallet or ever had money of his own.

COMPUTER-LIKE MIND

Hitler was self-taught and made not attempt to hide the fact. The smug conceit of intellectuals, their shiny ideas packaged like so many flashlight batteries, irritated him at times. His own knowledge he had acquired through selective and unremitting study, and he knew far more than thousands of diploma-decorated academics.

I don't think anyone ever read as much as he did. He normally read one book every day, always first reading the conclusion and the index in order to gauge the work's interest for him. He had the power to extract the essence of each book and then store it in his computer-like mind. I have heard him talk about complicated scientific books with faultless precision, even at the height of the war.

His intellectual curiosity was limitless. He was readily familiar with the writings of the most diverse authors, and nothing was too complex for his comprehension. He had a deep knowledge and understanding of Buddha, Confucius and Jesus Christ, as well as Luther, Calvin, and Savonarola; of literary giants such as Dante, Schiller, Shakespeare and Goethe; and analytical writers such as Renan and Gobineau, Chamberlain and Sorel.

He had trained himself in philosophy by studying Aristotle and Plato. He could quote entire paragraphs of Schopenhauer from memory, and for a long time carried a pocked edition of Schopenhauer with him. Nietzsche taught him much about the willpower.

His thirst for knowledge was unquenchable. He spent hundreds of hours studying the works of Tacitus and Mommsen, military strategists such as Clausewitz, and empire builders such as Bismark. Nothing escaped him: world history or the history of civilizations, the study of the Bible and the Talmud, Thomistic philosophy and all the masterpieces of Homer, Sophocles, Horace, Ovid, Titus Livius and Cicero. He knew Julian the Apostate as if he had been his contemporary.

His knowledge also extended to mechanics. He knew how engines worked; he understood the ballistics of various weapons; and he astonished the best medical scientists with his knowledge of medicine and biology.

The universality of Hitler's knowledge may surprise or displease those unaware of it, but it is nonetheless a historical fact: Hitler was one of the most cultivated men of this century. Many times more so than Churchill, an intellectual mediocrity; or than Pierre Lavaal, with him mere cursory knowledge of history; of than Roosevelt; or Eisenhower, who never got beyond detective novels.

THE YOUNG ARCHITECT

Even during his earliest years, Hitler was different than other children. He had an inner strength and was guided by his spirit and his instincts.

He could draw skillfully when he was only eleven years old. His sketches made at that age show a remarkable firmness and liveliness. He first paintings and watercolors, created at age 15, are full of poetry and sensitivity. One of his most striking early works, 'Fortress Utopia,' also shows him to have been an artist of rare imagination. His artistic orientation took many forms. He wrote poetry from the time he was a lad. He dictated a complete play to his sister Paula who was amazed at his presumption. At the age of 16, in Vienna, he launched into the creation of an opera. He even designed the stage settings, as well as all the costumes; and, of course, the characters were Wagnerian heroes.

More than just an artist, Hitler was above all an architect. Hundreds of his works were notable as much for the architecture as for the painting. From memory alone he could reproduce in every detail the onion dome of a church or the intricate curves of wrought iron. Indeed, it was to fulfill his dream of becoming an architect that Hitler went to Vienna at the beginning of the century.

When one sees the hundreds of paintings, sketches and drawings he created at the time, which reveal his mastery of three dimensional figures, it is astounding that his examiners at the Fine Arts Academy failed him in two successive examinations. German historian Werner Maser, no friend of Hitler, castigated these examiners: "All of his works revealed extraordinary architectural gifts and knowledge. The builder of the Third Reich gives the former Fine Arts Academy of Vienna cause for shame."

In his room, Hitler always displayed an old photograph of his mother. The memory of the mother he loved was with him until the day he died. Before leaving this earth, on April 30, 1945, he placed his mother's photograph in front of him. She had blue eyes like his and a similar face. Her maternal intuition told her that her son was different from other children. She acted almost as if she knew her son's destiny. When she died, she felt anguished by the immense mystery surrounding her son.

HUMBLE ORIGINS

Throughout the years of his youth, Hitler lived the life of a virtual recluse. He greatest wish was to withdraw from the world. At heart a loner, he wandered about, ate meager meals, but devoured the books of three public libraries. He abstained from conversations and had few friends.

It is almost impossible to imagine another such destiny where a man started with so little and reached such heights. Alexander the great was the son of a king. Napoleon, from a well-to-do family, was a general at 24. Fifteen years after Vienna, Hitler would still be an unknown corporal. Thousands of others had a thousand times more opportunity to leave their mark on the world.

Hitler was not much concerned with his private life. In Vienna he had lived in shabby, cramped lodgings. But for all that he rented a piano that took up half his room, and concentrated on composing his opera. He lived on bread, milk, and vegetable soup. His poverty was real. He did not even own an over-coat. He shoveled streets on snowy days. He carried luggage at the railway station. He spent many weeks in shelters for the homeless. But he never stopped painting or reading.

Despite his dire poverty, Hitler somehow managed to maintain a clean appearance. Landlords and landladies in Vienna and Munich all remembered him for his civility and pleasant disposition. His behavior was impeccable. His room was always spotless, his meager belongings meticulously arranged, and his clothes neatly hung or folded. He washed and ironed his own clothes, something which in those days few men did. He needed almost nothing to survive, and money from the sale of a few paintings was sufficient to provide for all his needs.

SEARCH FOR DESTINY

Impressed by the beauty of the church in a Benedictine monastery where he was part of the choir and served as an altar boy, Hitler dreamt fleetingly of becoming a Benedictine monk. And it was at that time, too, interestingly enough, that whenever he attended mass, he always had to pass beneath the first swastika he had ever seen: it was graven in the stone escutcheon of the abbey portal.

Hitler's father, a customs officer, hoped the boy would follow in his footsteps and become a civil servant. His tutor encouraged him to become a monk. Instead the young Hitler went, or rather fled, to Vienna. And there, thwarted in his artistic aspirations by the bureaucratic mediocrities of academia, he turned to isolation and meditation. Lost in the great capital of Austria-Hungary, he searched for his destiny.

During the first 30 years of Hitler's life, the date April 20, 1889, meant nothing to anyone. He was born on that day in Braunau, a small town in the Inn valley. During his exile in Vienna, he often thought of his modest home, and particularly of his mother. When she fell ill, he returned home from Vienna to look after her. For weeks he nursed her, did all the household chores, and supported her as the most loving of sons. When she finally died, on Christmas eve, his pain was immense. Wracked with grief, he buried his mother in the little country cemetery. "I have never seen anyone so prostrate with grief," said his mother's doctor, who happened to be Jewish.

A STRONG SOUL

Hitler had not yet focused on politics, but without his rightly knowing, that was the career to which he was most strongly called. Politics would ultimately blend with his passion for art. People, the masses, would be the clay the sculptor shapes into an immortal form. The human clay would become for him a beautiful work of art like one of Myron's marble sculptures, a Hans Makart painting, or Wagner's Ring Trilogy.

His love of music, art and architecture had not removed him from the political life and social concerns of Vienna. In order to survive, he worked as a common laborer sided by side with other workers. He was a silent spectator, but nothing escaped him: not the vanity and egoism of the bourgeoisie, not the moral and material misery of the people, nor yet the hundreds of thousands of workers who surged down the wide avenues of Vienna with anger in their hearts.

He had also been taken aback by the growing presence in Vienna of bearded Jews wearing caftans, a sight unknown in Linz. "How can they be Germans?" he asked himself. He read the statistics: in 1860 there were 69 Jewish families in Vienna; 40 years later there were 200,000. They were everywhere. He observed their invasion of the universities and the legal and medical professions, and their takeover of the newspapers.

Hitler was exposed to the passionate reactions of the workers to this influx, but the workers were not alone in their unhappiness. There were many prominent persons in Austria and Hungary who did not hide their resentment at what they believed was an alien invasion of their country. The mayor of Vienna, a Christian-Democrat and a powerful orator, was eagerly listened to by Hitler.

Hitler was also concerned with the fate of the eight million Austrian Germans kept apart from Germany, and thus deprived of their rightful German nationhood. He saw Emperor Franz Josef as a bitter and petty old man unable to cope with the problems of the day and the aspirations of the future.

Quietly, the young Hitler was summing things up in his mind.

First: Austrians were part of Germany, the common fatherland.

Second: The Jews were aliens within the German community.

Third: Patriotism was only valid if it was shared by all classes. The common people with whom Hitler had shared grief and humiliation were just as much a part of the fatherland as the millionaires of high society.

Fourth: Class war would sooner or later condemn both workers and bosses to ruin in any country. No country could survive class war; only cooperation between workers and bosses can benefit the country. Workers must be respected and live with decency and honor. Creativity must never be stifled.

When Hitler later said that he had formed his social and political doctrine in Vienna, he told the truth. Ten years later his observations made in Vienna would become the order of the day.

Thus Hitler was to live for several years in the crowded city of Vienna as a virtual outcast, yet quietly observing everything around him. His strength came from within. He did not rely on anyone to do his thinking for him. Exceptional human beings always feel lonely amid the vast human throng. Hitler saw his solitude as a wonderful opportunity to meditate and not to be submerged in a mindless sea. In order not to be lost in the wastes of a sterile desert, a strong soul seeks refuge within himself. Hitler was such a soul.

THE WORD

The lightning in Hitler's life would come from the word.

All his artistic talent would be channeled into his mastery of communication and eloquence. Hitler would never conceive of popular conquests without the power of the word. He would enchant and be enchanted by it. He would find total fulfillment when the magic of his words inspired the hearts and minds of the masses with whom he communed.

He would feel reborn each time he conveyed with mystical beauty the knowledge he had acquired in his lifetime.

Hitler's incantory eloquence will remain, for a very long time, a vast field of study for the psychoanalyst. The power of Hitler's word is the key. Without it, there would never have been a Hitler era.

TRANSCENDANT FAITH

Did Hitler believe in God? He believed deeply in God. He called God the Almighty, master of all that is known and unknown.

Propagandists portrayed Hitler as an atheist. He was not. He had contempt for hypocritical and materialistic clerics, but he was not alone in that. He believed in the necessity of standards and theological dogmas, without which, he repeatedly said, the great institution of the Christian church would collapse. These dogmas clashed with his intelligence, but he also recognized that it was hard for the human mind to encompass all the problems of creation, its limitless scope and breathtaking beauty. He acknowledged that every human being has spiritual needs.

The song of the nightingale, the pattern and color of a flower, continually brought him back to the great problems of creation. No one in the world has spoken to me so eloquently about the existence of God. He held this view not because he was brought up as a Christian, but because his analytical mind bound him to the concept of God.

Hitler's faith transcended formulas and contingencies. God was for him the basis of everything, the ordainer of all things, of his Destiny and that of all others.

This article appeared on Daily Archives, via NS Europa.

← Manufactured Civil War Comes to America

Media Silent As US Agrees To 'Full Implementation' of United Nations Gun Control Pact →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Power That Transcends Ideology
March 7, 2016 2

Rick & Morty Creator Dan Harmon Exposed For Portraying Pedophilia In The Most Disturbing Way Ever
February 11, 2020 10

Adolf Hitler's Struggle for Peace
July 3, 2017 5

Subscribe

Join the discussion

13 COMMENTS most voted

Parseval 2 years ago

As the years will pass, his haters and detractors will sink into their grave, but he will remain and grow in stature. This is certain. It is significant that there is considerable controversy as to whether his remains had ever been found. It is as though he had completely vanished from this world and only his indestructible spirit remains. He is perhaps the greatest human being to ever exist. As to biographies: I like Hermann Giesler's Another Hitler In English there appeared a few years ago a biography by R.H.Stolfi, Hitler Beyond Good & Evil, which I... Read more »

+ 22 − Reply

Janus Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

And that is why Hitler is best suited to demolish the status quo. The Jews are obliged to keep him in the press. They are obsessed with "Nazi" memorabilia and make profit off of it. They are constantly on the lookout for damning "evidence" of "Nazi" crimes. They simply cannot phase Hitler out of the public's attention. He is in a sense, their idol. Without Hitler, they would be hard-pressed to find an enemy to offer up to the masses. They feel compelled to ritually make a spectacle out of him with their Hitler comparisons. Recall that... Read more »

+ 2 − Reply

Parseval Reply to Janus 2 years ago

Janus: I will be glad to go to your site, what is the address? I had forgotten about Wagener. This is indeed a very valuable book. One more piece of evidence just how outstanding of an individual Hitler was. His energy, his insight, his foresight, his recognition of whom to consult on his ideas, his breadth of comprehension are astonishing and if there ever was a political genius with the attendant abilities of genius: The certain recognition, the immediate encompassing of an idea and the ability to formulate, to express, to be clear, the energy to create... Read more »

+ 0 − Reply

Janus Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

Parseval: The address should be attached to my username. Like Giesler, Wagener depicts Hitler as a man filled with a sense of responsibility, of duty, and for truly humanitarian concerns. Wagener seems to be the only one to have heard Hitler's private formulation for fate, which was only alluded to by Goebbels, Rosenberg, and Hans Frank. Yes, that is why AH was called the great simplifier and is why he should be hailed as an objectivist like Goethe. In short, he was a genius in the original sense of the word. His genius lies not in being... Read more »

+ 1 − Reply

Parseval Reply to Janus 2 years ago

Janus:
Found your site. Looks really interesting, beginning with your choice of the name for the site.

+ 0 − Reply

Janus Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

Parseval: Thanks for checking it out! Admittedly, the site's name could be better (it suggests that Hitler conceived monism rather than Hitler being an adherent of monism, the latter is what I wanted to get at. On the other hand, I did want to imbue monism with an anti-Semitic character, as an internal protection measure), but I'm not very good at naming things and imo the site name works. And IIRC Hitler said something like, not to change the brand name if it's already become familiar to enough people (concerning why he refused to change his moustache).... Read more »

+ 0 − Reply

Parseval Reply to Janus 2 years ago

Janus: I really like the name of your site. In my youth, I had a dictionary which I constantly used, looked up words, made further inquiries into the meaning of new ones, made annotations, and so on. One of the words that made a strong impression on me was "hylozoism", which I think is very well chosen. I also think that Hitler conceived of monism, or the world spirit, or inherent spirit of the world by himself through observation, thinking. He had a sound and original view of the world that was not a haphazard combination of... Read more »

+ 0 − Reply

Janus Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

Sounds like a good approach. If etymology was taken into consideration more often, a lot of confusion would probably be relieved. I concur, but the term is easily misunderstood. Obviously, a rock does not attain the same degree of consciousness as a human being has. Only a handful of animals seem to have the potential to attain a comparable consciousness, although it's clear that humans and animals are on separate developmental paths. Furthermore, Hylozo-ism suggests a system, often dogmatized and subjective. Hylozo-ics indicates an objective field of study. Yes, it does seem like AH arrived at his... Read more »

+ 1 − Reply

Steve 2 years ago

General Léon Degrelle – may he rest in peace – has provided one of the very best exposes of the great man Adolph Hitler. No man has been more lied about in history. We can only imagine to what heights Hitler and his Third Reich could have reached, had not the most detestable, morally bereft criminals, Churchill, Roosevelt and Stalin not interfered to wreck Germany's resurgence. Look at the mess Europe and other western countries are in right now. Much of that mess was made possible when the you know who's; the unmentionables, actually won WW2. The... Read more »

+ 15 − Reply

Janus Reply to Steve 2 years ago

And not only that. He also left behind interviews which should have made the NS position clear to Christians. Certainly Degrelle himself was Catholic, but despite his ideological biases, he frankly admits that Hitler was not a Catholic, pointing out his anti-clericalism and the Church's opposition to NS.

+ 0 − Reply

Yrton 2 years ago

Большинство россиян все еще ненавидит Гитлера, потому что они хотят оправдать то, что произошло во Второй мировой войне. Легче обманывать людей, чем убеждать их в том, что их обманули. Нечестно сравнивать Джугашвили с Гитлером.

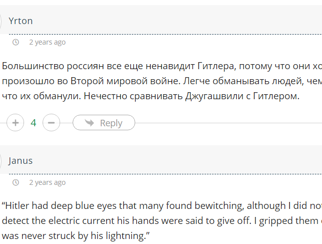
+ 4 − Reply

Janus 2 years ago

"Hitler had deep blue eyes that many found bewitching, although I did not find them so. Nor did I detect the electric current his hands were said to give off. I gripped them quite a few times and was never struck by his lightning."
I've recently been thinking about this. Makes me wonder why this was the case for some and not for others.

+ 1 − Reply

Jan 2 years ago



The 13th Waffen SS division, honouring Muslim Arabs in Albania in 1943. So much of racialism and heathenism. The two-forked tongue of politics.

+ 0 − Reply

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 21:22:19
https://getfireshot.com

"Wife, I Am Endlessly Proud of You!"

October 26, 2020 · renegade · 1 Comment

Source: SS Leitheft, Year 8, Issue 2, 1942

An upper office informs us the roughly 2000 fallen soldiers of the Wehrmacht and Waffen-SS have left behind only a little over 400 children. Although many of the fallen were not yet married, such figures are nonetheless serious. The question of the replacement of each individual by new life cannot be postponed until after the war. Decisive are not the difficulties, rather the courage of our wives and mothers, on whom, despite victory of arms, the final decision depends. We hence publish today the letter of a comrade on the eastern front to his wife:

My Dear Wife!

Perhaps you did not expect to hear from me again so soon, but I feel strange: I wish to continue with you a conversation that we had started at home, but which – you will remember – did not really flow. But it is so that out here things show themselves in a strange way; they get a different face, become clearer – and more concrete.

But wait, my love! First, I must thank you! No, do not resist; it is now about the eternal. The front shows everything, even the most intimate, in a new light. I could again be with you, with you and the children, and spring blossoms around us. It was so rarely beautiful. Fancy words are not valued much out here, and between the two of us – how do they belong there? Nonetheless: I have never known the meaning of our struggle more deeply and more bindingly. You and the children and our common home: Is it not a small part, a cell of our greater, beautiful, German fatherland? I want to thank you above all for your still and self-evident courage, of which I know well that it weighs no less than the courage of the soldier. My thoughts are often with you, my love, with you and with our shared past. Oh, I could always be proud of you! Remember that day in the year of struggle 1932. You then carried our first child under your heart, and you certainly had reason to spare yourself. But when had you ever spared yourself when it was about me or the children? Back then it was about me. The Reds were always after me, and this time it looked like they would get me. I was just able to reach out house-door, and there they were, a whole pack. I was already getting ready for the defence, and then the door quietly opened behind me and you pulled me into the house. You had, as so often already, my good angel, stood by me; your worry would have not let you rest.

It also does not let you rest now; I know that well. So much more do I respect your brave, self-evident fulfilment of duty. It is after all so in this war, that all the sacrifices, even the most difficult, are to be born by front and homeland in common. And when you take our four children to the cellar during the Tommy's frequent night bombing attacks, then we out here can best judge, what that means. How often have we spoken of these things in comrade circle, and I have also – not without pride, as I want to confess to you – described how "militarily exact" you have organized this nocturnal "taking cover".

But I begin to diverse, and it is probably time that I come to the actual subject. Although all of that, the sacrifices, the action, the loyalty and the silent courage, although all of that already belongs to it, for without these things there would be no future. About the future, however, that is what I wanted to talk about with you. Has our Ingeborg told you that shortly before my departure she was with me in her little garden? Oh, she was indeed so proud to be able to show me her work, above all the little radish plants that she had herself planted. Just a little piece of earth, nurtured by child's hand, but with what love and with what enthusiasm! To me, at any rate, became clear at that moment where our future and our deepest obligation are to be sought. The child hands of our Ingeborg dug in the earth; somewhere a weed probably showed itself, that she has previously overlooked; but I had to immediately make comparisons. I saw the loose, almost white sand run through the girl's hands and then saw in my mind's eye the thick, black earth out here. A gift from God that hardly anybody uses. What is accustomed is so easily taken for granted.

But we, my love, will one day with many other Germans find a new homeland. This beautiful, wide land, drenched with the blood of so many comrades, holds future for Germany and hence for us as well. Fertile land for people who cultivate it and pass it along to children and their children, over endless generations – there you have life's final and deepest meaning!

It is not new to you, of course, what I say here; we have often talked about it, and our four children are the living witnesses of our affirmation of life and of the future.

But now, dearest wife, you want to give me a fifth child. Do you understand that at first I did not understand, when you shyly spoke of it? There is the war with all of its worries and efforts. From early until late our four soldiers keep you on your feet, and the bomb nights in the cellar dig into your already meagre rest. No, I did understand right away, and it required the return to the front and the new view that the struggle out here bestows. But now you know, why I spoke to you about life and future in this letter, why I had to again and again thank you, for it should be said once: I am endlessly proud of you!, and I am happy, that I may be so! We will have a fifth child, and it will live and prosper like the others. And one day our children will as free Germans cultivate the land that their father was allowed to help to win. So will our life be blessed.

For I will come again, my love; you should not worry about me. Faith and trust have helped us this far; they will continue to help us. One day a new morning will stand before our life, too. I am always with you and the children in love.

And now dear greetings from *your Hein.*

Heinrich Sternberg

---

via NS Europa

← War of the Flea – 2011 Documentary on the Genocide of White South African farmers

Are Jews White? NYT Op-Ed Sparks Fierce Debate →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Taking Orwell at His Word
November 20, 2015 · 6

Nazis Defied Laws of Nature To Gas Millions & Vanish The Bodies! True!
October 2, 2017 · 9

The Next Recession Could Crush Those Carrying Credit Card Debt
September 20, 2019 · 1

Subscribe

Join the discussion

1 COMMENT · most voted

Steve
3 months ago

A letter so eloquent, so deep with pride for his people and land. *Heinrich Sternberg a comrade to remember in the war that should never have been, but for Churchill and Roosevelt. Could a 20 year old write with such conviction today?*

+ 23 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

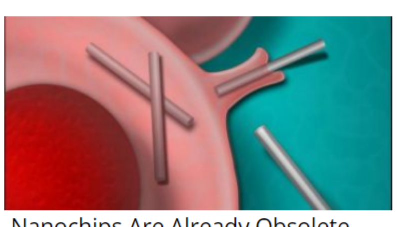
Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

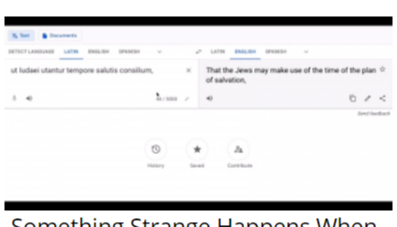
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

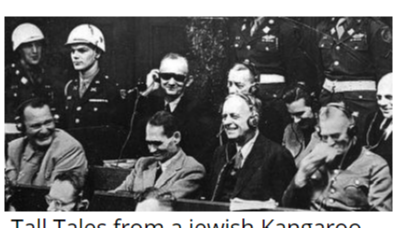
The Sagas of the Icelanders May Not be Myth After All



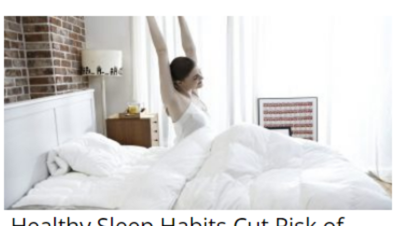
Nanochips Are Already Obsolete – Silicon Nanowires Are Here and Will Be Injected Through Vaccines



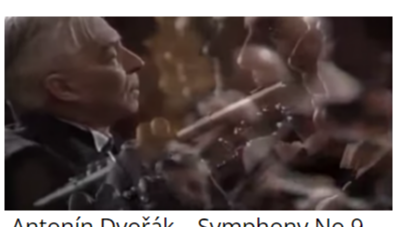
Something Strange Happens When You Translate "Quarantine" on Google



Tall Tales from a jewish Kangaroo Court: Excerpts from the Nuremberg Trial Transcripts

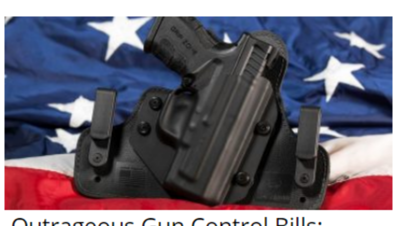


Healthy Sleep Habits Cut Risk of Heart Failure Nearly in Half



Antonín Dvořák – Symphony No 9 in E minor "From the New World"

Coca-Cola Tells Employees To 'Try To Be Less White': Internal Leak



Outrageous Gun Control Bills: Family Psych Evals, $800 a Year "Insurance," a Public Gun Registry and More

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Focusing on Tribal Tyranny (2-15-21)

Solar Storm: The Mad March of Mars (2-14-21)

Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

informants.

Sun Feb 21, 8:24:46am
30wd: indeed

Sun Feb 21, 8:25:04am
sineaderade: A good sign that our enemy has to use these types against us.

Sun Feb 21, 8:25:28am
30wd: they all resemble antifa pos

Sun Feb 21, 8:31:39am
sineaderade: yep

Sun Feb 21, 8:45:07am
sineaderade: HT tried so hard to make himself cry when talking about his "fallen comrade" lol He even took his sunglasses off for 2 minutes! But when no tears fell, he quickly put them back on.

Sun Feb 21, 8:48:28am
EternalStruggle1: Scumbags.

Sun Feb 21, 8:54:55am
30wd: i can't even watch that pos anymore

Type here to send a message

Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 21 February 2021, 11:50:55
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

15

A 4th of July Message from Adolf Hitler

July 4, 2018 · Quintus Sertorius · 15 Comments

It is not easy to fight the good fight, the only fight that matters: the fight for White survival. It is a fight in which many of the best and brightest of our race cannot or will not participate because of corruption, a lifetime of brainwashing, or a simple refusal to look beyond the fleeting, saccharine comforts of self-centered instant gratification. For all of these reasons, the character flaws of the individual may be to blame; but we must never forget that these flaws would not manifest in such degenerate and suicidal ways absent the machinations of our implacable racial enemy, the jews.

The struggle against the jews and their unceasing efforts to extinguish the White race is often akin to trying not to drown. We fight and thrash to keep our heads just barely above the waters, beneath which is a fate of meaningless kosher hedonism, and further in the dark depths lurks the irrecoverable racial death of miscegenation. Resting for but a moment, we feel the claustrophobia of the waters close around us, making us feel isolated and alienated. It takes an ever increasing effort, a monumental act of will, to muster the energy to continue the fight when confronted by the masses of our people who, as lifelong victims of jewish mental manipulation, appear to be as unmoved and unresponsive as the metaphorical waters are to our frantic efforts to prevent the White race from being subsumed.

We must not lose hope, and give in to these frustrations and feelings of alienation. They are the result of the jewish control of our social, educational, and political institutions. Instead, we must realize that it is up to those of us who have escaped the jewish mind-virus to preserve our people. We must realize that we are the inheritors of a struggle for the survival of our race that has gone on for millennia, and we must not abrogate our duty, no matter how few of our people at present are even aware of the precariousness of our racial survival. We must find pride and courage in the realization that many of the greatest men and women the White race has ever produced have also taken up the mantle of resisting the jewish-orchestrated genocide of our race. Though fewer in number than we should be, we are not alone, nor are our ideals and values in any way aberrant. It is the current, degenerate Judaized society in which we find ourselves that is the aberration.

On this Fourth of Jew-Lie, I hope these words about the jewish-ruled, jewish-fooled America from Adolf Hitler can provide some inspiration. Here is "Unser Seliger Adolf" on the American ZOG:

"Germany expects nothing from the United States, and the latter have nothing to fear from Germany. Everything combines to ensure the possibility of peaceful co-existence, each in his own country and all in perfect harmony. Unfortunately, the whole business is ruined by the fact that world Jewry has chosen just that country in which to set up its most powerful bastion. That, and that alone, has altered the relations between us and has poisoned everything.

I am prepared to wager that well within twenty-five years the Americans themselves will have realized what a handicap has been imposed upon them by this parasitic Jewry, clamped fast to their flesh and nourishing itself on their life-blood. It is this Jewry that is dragging them into adventures which, when all is said and done, are no concern of theirs and in which the interests at stake are of no importance to them. What possible reason can the non-Jewish Americans have for sharing the hatreds of the Jews and following meekly in their footsteps? One thing is quite certain – within a quarter of a century the Americans will either have become violently anti-semitic or they will be devoured by Jewry.

If we should lose this war, it will mean that we have been defeated by the Jews. Their victory will then be complete. But let me hasten to add that it will only be very temporary. It will certainly not be Europe which takes up the struggle again against them, but it certainly will be the United States. The latter is a country still too young to have acquired the maturity conferred by age and exaggeratedly lacking in political sense. For the Americans, everything has so far been ridiculously easy. But experience and difficulties will perhaps cause them to mature. Just think for a moment what they were when their country was born – a group of individuals come from all corners of the earth hastening forward in pursuit of fortune and finding at their disposal a vast continent to appease their hunger and all theirs for the taking. National conscience is a thing which develops very gradually, especially in vast territories such as these. Nor must it be forgotten that these individuals had been drawn from a variety of races and had not yet been fused by the bonds of a national spirit. What an easy prey for the Jews!

The excesses in which the Jews indulged in our country are as nothing in comparison with the excesses in which they have indulged and in which they will continue to indulge in ever increasing measure on their new hunting grounds. It will not be very long before the Americans realize that Roosevelt whom they have adored is an idol with feet of clay and that this Jew-ridden man is in reality a malefactor – both from the point of view of the United States and of humanity as a whole. He has dragged them along a path on which they had no business to be, and in particular he has forced them to take an active part in a conflict that does not concern them at all. Had they possessed even a minimum of political instinct they would have remained in their splendid isolation, content in this conflict to play the role of arbiter. Had they been a little more mature and a little more experienced, they would doubtless have realized that their best course in their own major interests would have been to have entrenched themselves firmly with their faces towards a shattered Europe and in an attitude of vigilant neutrality. By intervening they have once again played into the hands of their Jewish exploiters; and the latter are worldly wise and know exactly what they are doing – but, of course, from their own particular Jewish point of view…

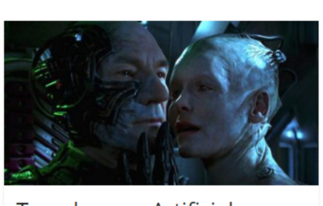
At this juncture it is difficult to say which, from the ideological point of view, would prove to be the more injurious to us – Jew-ridden Americanism or Bolshevism… As for the Americans, if they do not swiftly succeed in casting off the yoke of New York Jewry (which has the same intelligence as a monkey that saws through the branch on which it is perching), well – it won't be long before they go under, before even having reached the age of maturity. The fact that they combine the possession of such vast material power with so vast a lack of intelligence evokes the image of some child stricken with elephantiasis. It may well be asked whether this is not simply a case of a mushroom civilization, destined to vanish as quickly as it sprang up." – Adolf Hitler, February 24 and April 2, 1945. From The Testament of Adolf Hitler: The Hitler-Bormann Documents.

← An Aryan Overview of the "True Jews"

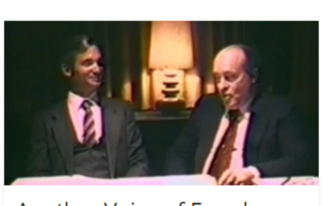
Problem, Reaction, Solution – How Governments Grow →

You May Also Like

The Taking a Knee Divide and Conquer Distraction
September 25, 2017 · 5



Transhuman Artificial Intelligence Coming to a Hive Mind Near You
July 2, 2017 · 1



Another Voice of Freedom: Carlos Whitlock Porter on Holocaust Absurdities
October 18, 2017 · 3

Subscribe

Join the discussion

B I U S [+]

15 COMMENTS most voted

forresttales · 2 years ago

He pegged it exactly, and in his own characteristic, stunning eloquence. Adolf Hitler from his youth was a genius in observation and perception. Should jewish tyranny ever be brought to the brink and shoved into the abyss, and our beautiful world returned to sanity and nature, that this force would arise from within a burgeoning America, as he stated, the last one standing… it's that hope I endear, resurrecting me with each morning's coffee, one we endear, and one now strengthened by AH, himself. As far as I'm concerned, I've received my orders. it's time to march.

+ 13 − Reply

NoahideBlood · 2 years ago

If a critical number were Jew-wise and weren't afraid to be outspoken, then all Jewish power would have to cease since it requires lies and deception. Listen to this young university girl with her righteous indignation about uncovering some of what we here know very well. The Kazakh Famine – Who Is Responsible? https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ICXnXcP92rc She's pissed and rightfully so that her schools taught the Holohoax and concealed everything true and factual about what these demons perpetrated against humanity. I found her through Pat Little's new channel. I also recommend (((They))) are not Khazars!!!: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zpH76qVWsMY 26 minutes of… Read more »

+ 11 − Reply

> **NoahideBlood** · Reply to NoahideBlood · 2 years ago
>
> Jewish War Criminals EXPOSED – Part 1 https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Xprboery-Bs This girl can be a bit embarrassing at times because she's crude and unpolished, but her content/research is good. Watching this one for example I could immediately understand on a cognitive level the malicious vaccine deception, which was from the start meant to poison and damage the genetics of the goyim for better enslavement to the Jews. The anger and rage of the girl makes me feel shame, even though I have nothing to do with it, that White girls like her were born into a world controlled by… Read more »
>
> + 8 − Reply

> **MarkK** · Reply to NoahideBlood · 2 years ago
>
> He thinks they wrote the Old Testament. I find that laughable. They stole it, no doubt about it.
>
> + 1 − Reply

renegade Admin · 2 years ago

Thanks for sharing this message with us, Quintus.

+ 9 − Reply

Allison MacPherson · 2 years ago

Wow, quite chilling in its prophecy.

+ 7 − Reply

Rommel 41 · 2 years ago

Wow. Sometimes I chuckle at my own 'evolution' and all the brainwashing lies I've (we've) been spoon fed all our lives. The most evil man to have ever lived huh ?!! What's next as I turn on my TV ? Diversity is our greatest strength you say. Gay marriage is progressive eh ?! Women delaying children and marriage by having their 'careers' first (money / shekel seeking) is fulfilling and represents "equality". Right. Got it. And a decathlon gold medal winner and Wheaties cereal box hero is "brave" by putting on a dress and wig. THANKS jews… Read more »

+ 6 − Reply

Mike Poe · 2 years ago

…as America, Australia, Europe, Argentina, South Africa (…long gone!), collapse because of their hatred for white, western civilization, the "Chosenites" will have world control! But, in what kind of world will they inherit?….their high education (and privileged lifestyles…no, not are all wealthy, either, but better than the average Joe Schmoe!), and their lifestyles will be forever a thing of the past! We will be entering a permanent Dark Age of 20,000 BC…infrastructure collapse, currency collapse, educational collapse, collapse of Hollywood, etc., so is the kind of world that they want to live in, as once Benjamin Franklin… Read more »

+ 4 − Reply

Steve · 7 months ago

Everything Herr Hitler predicted has come true regarding the Jew and USA.

+ 1 − Reply

Walter Mitty · 2 years ago

They are Khazars. And the Descendants of the inhabitants of Sepharvaim(Sephardic) and Edomites, Persians and Babylonians. They are Mamzer -Mixed and they know it. (Esther 8:17, II Kings 17:24, II Chronicles 36:20, The Edomites became "Jew" according to the Jewish Encyclopedia.)

+ 0 − Reply

Martin Brian · 2 years ago

I would only add that the thought in Mr. Hitler's statement "…that these individuals had been drawn from a variety of races…" is not accurate. Maybe he meant something else but we have to use the right words today. The Founders were all from the same Race, the White Race. Different nationalities of course but all brothers in our Race. Of course that changed over time and after the revolution of the 1860's where today the communist slogan "all races, creeds and colors" has become gospel and sacrosanct.

+ 0 − Reply

> **Allan** · Reply to Martin Brian · 2 years ago
>
> The deceased corporal, a quasiplatonist who is still killing Europe, insisted that Americans of the 1770's were… a group of individuals come from all corners of the earth. Suffice it to say that his remark was then, at most, only trivially truthful. In fact, it would be silly even if the sentimental corporal had claimed 'from all corners of Europe' instead. Let's not neglect this error, and his others, in favor of dwelling upon what he got right. The former have proven to be fatal, and warm approbation of the latter can do nothing to reduce the… Read more »
>
> + 0 − Reply

Jesse Atkinson · 2 years ago

I like how you mentioned our struggle as being enveloped by the waters. In Scripture, waters refer to the nonwhite nations

+ 0 − Reply

> **renegade** Admin · Reply to Jesse Atkinson · 2 years ago
>
> Are you sure waters doesn't refer to the non-jewish nations? White does not equal Israelite.
>
> + 0 − Reply

CHUCKLES · 1 year ago

The "Hitler-Bormann Documents" are a fraud – http://www.fpp.co.uk/Hitler/docs/Testament/byGenoud.html

+ 0 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

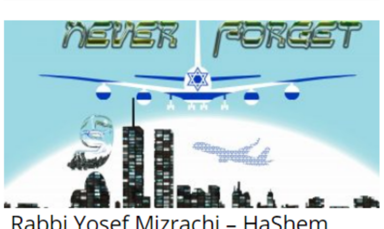
Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

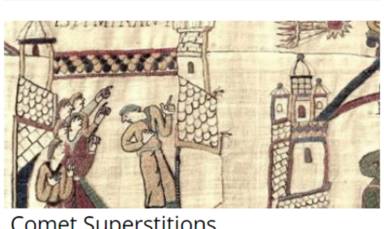
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

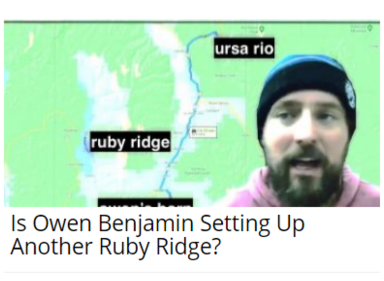


Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America



Comet Superstitions

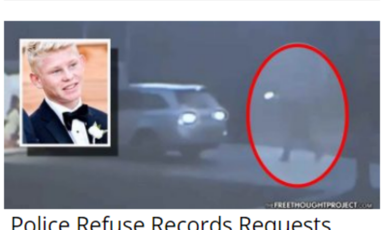
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"



Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?

"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans

James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice



Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
- Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
- Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
- Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
- Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
- Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
- Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm — TheSolarStorm: live show tonight
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm — TheSolarStorm: call in - 747-999-6407
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm — TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them
Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am — EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day.
Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm — UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/
Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm — sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Type here to send a message · Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 21:23:46
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

A Folk to Arms: A National (Socialist) Anthem

October 26, 2013 Seaxwulf 6 Comments

A Folk to Arms
(A Wicked Loose Translation)

Do you see in the East now a Morning red?
a Sign for Freedom and Sunshine!
We have met trials in life and so also in death
so let come whatever else may.
Why should you fear now what's heard in the darkness
when righteous Blood funnels strength through our veins?

People to Arms,
People to Arms!

Many years have in sorrow gone by
for a people enslaved and betrayed
Moses' Sons have taken the Win
and brainwashed our bravest of Legions
but among our Nation a new Hope was born
that gave Faith and Power to our People again.

People to Arms,
People to Arms!

People awaken and rise from your sleep
we're screaming to go on to vic'try
we want to be sovereign – we want to be free;
but instead we are tired and are thirsty
we ball our fists and we dare to go on
there's no going back and there's no more to say.

People to Arms,
People to Arms!

Youngsters and elders : arm in arm
waving the Sun-smitten Banner,
all Builders and Poets and Workingmen
are swinging the Sword and the Hammer…
for Safety for Freedom for Work and for Bread
People awake: give the Traitors your best!

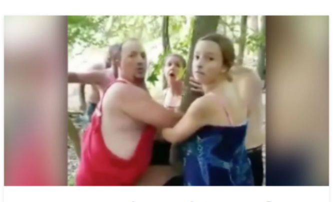
People to Arms,
People to Arms!

← The Aryan Race is a Race of the Spirit and a Race of the Blood

Love and Hate: the Cosmic Forces of Creation and Destruction →

Seaxwulf
Husband, Craftsman, Nationalist.

You May Also Like



"Attempted Lynching" of Black Man By Evil "White Supremacists"
July 9, 2020 9

Never Again Action: jews Are Protesting at ICE Detention Centers and Getting Arrested on Purpose
July 15, 2019 8

Fighting for the Future of our Folk
January 12, 2016 8

Subscribe

Join the discussion

6 COMMENTS most voted

Reinhard
7 years ago

Magnificent, Seaxwulf. We MUST win with a Heroic Anthem like that.

1 Reply

Seaxwulf Author
Reply to Reinhard 7 years ago

I hope so. I think we've got this on lockdown. The biggest logical obstacle is unknown variables. We've got a bunch of people who agree with us but don't know it yet. Motivating them, or otherwise teaching them manly (or womanly!) attitudes is what we have not inculcated. But we're getting there. That's plain to see. Even kids I know that aren't "racially aware" as it goes, are sick and tired of being tired and sick – while the foreign masses gather at the gates and demand their resource and respect. History is cyclical. We must break… Read more »

0 Reply

Sean
7 years ago

The White Race MUST ultimately triumph.

1 Reply

Seaxwulf Author
Reply to Sean 7 years ago

I agree. However, on a semi-ironic note, whether we physically survive or not, the world belongs to us. Our language, our rules, our aesthetics, broadly, permeate the world. The world seeks to rebel, but in the end, the world rebels against us using the tactics we gave them.

Not that I think we will be physically eliminated – by the other races, I mean.

3 Reply

stefan
Reply to Seaxwulf 2 years ago

Spot on,man.

0 Reply

Seaxwulf
Author 7 years ago

Links, for interested Parties…

My favourite German version: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xAwMO2qGMuU&list=FL5mLhuv_NmrgLGluLZ5u0tg&index=231&bpctr=1382786916

arguably the most epic German version, http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2TA-ZsVU8AM

another German version: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hD6XsyWb8Q4

yet another German version: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2tr_r5OnC1I

yet one more German version: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=3Uovm0zRcKA

Swedish Version: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GdO8btq-4P0

0 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

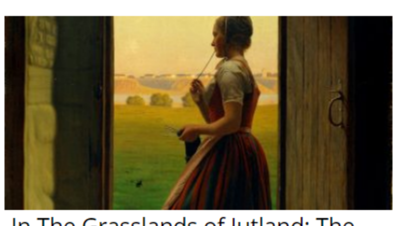
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

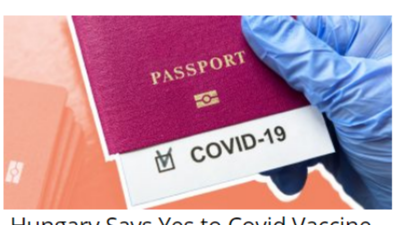
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

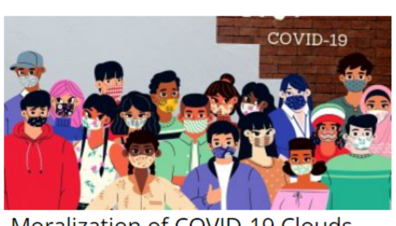


In The Grasslands of Jutland: The Art of Christen Dalsgaard

Biden Says Masks Need to be Worn Through the Next Year



Hungary Says Yes to Covid Vaccine Passports

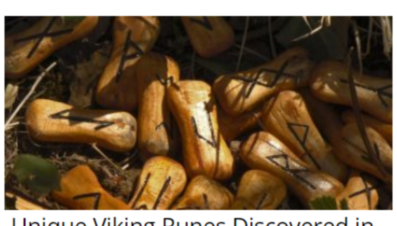


Moralization of COVID-19 Clouds Human Judgment

Study Finds Increase in Anti-Zionism at US Universities

German Soldiers in the Soviet Union as Witnesses against Bolshevism: Rule by Bigwigs and Jews

The Great AIDS Debate (1994)



Unique Viking Runes Discovered in Denmark

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)

Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)

Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

dissolving? And snapshot of debt dealings

UK GOVERNMENT DISSOLUTION UPDATE: Dodged a Bullet
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=woP84rENnoo
(they attempted the same thing in America. I posted that video here months ago.)

Thu Feb 11, 6:32:20am
last1chance: *Watch* STATE OF OHIO and SEC Coup'ed America With COVID 19 FALSE FLAG

https://www.bitchute.com/video/lOpaSHjtimGU/

Thu Feb 11, 5:04:46pm
SaturnTrap: Ufology Explained – The German Breakaway Group: http://entityart.co.uk/ufology-explained-the-german-breakaway-group-psyops-disinfo-antarctica-reptilians-aliens-u-boats-nazi-ufos-technology-flying-saucers/

Type here to send a message

Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

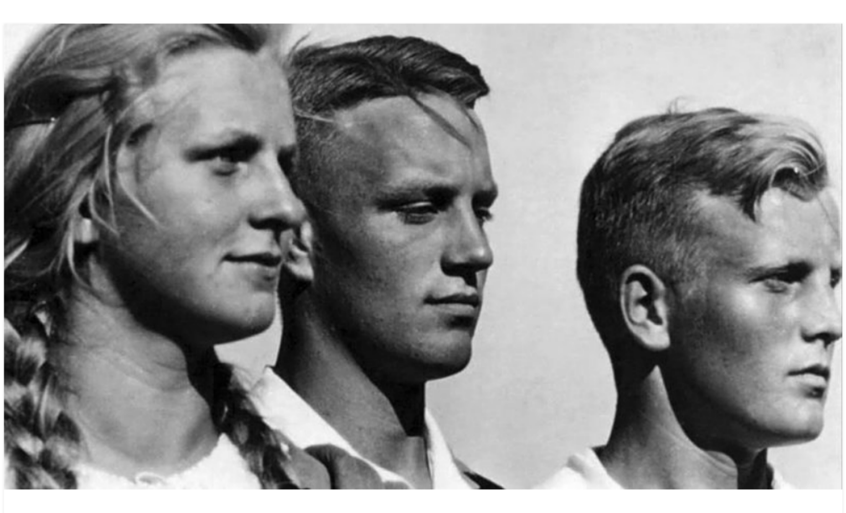
Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 13 February 2021, 05:30:41
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

9



A New Folk

November 8, 2018 · renegade · 9 Comments

The following is the text of a special presentation by NEW ORDER Commander Matt Koehl at a seminar in Port Huron, Michigan, on July 23, 2000, in which he addressed a topic generally neglected yet one which is critical to ultimate National Socialist success.

FOR YEARS we have talked about saving the white race and defined that as the main purpose for which we were fighting. But the matter requires closer examination.

Let me pose this question: *Is the white race worth saving?* If so, why?

Lincoln Rockwell worked, fought and died thinking that he could rally his fellow white men for a better world. His reward? Mockery, indifference, rejection and persecution by the very ones he was trying to save.

Today, the situation hasn't gotten any better. If anything, it has gotten worse. Most white people simply do not care. Not only do they not care, but they are prepared to accept any outrage and indignity, as long as their personal creature comforts and pleasures are not disturbed.

You all know what I am talking about. More often than not, our own people prove to be our own worst enemy. As a result, it is all likely to lead one to discouragement and despair.

So again, I ask the question: Is the white race worth saving? Is it *really* worth fighting for?

GERMANY THEN, AMERICA TODAY

"But," you say, "did Adolf Hitler give up on his people after World War I, when things also looked bleak and the public he was trying to reach seemed caught up in left- and right-wing madness?"

Aha. No, he did not. But there are three important distinctions here:

First, despite the general decadence of the Weimar period, the German people as a whole were *not nearly as decadent* as American whites today. Even most rank-and-file Social Democrats and Communists were basically sound, despite their mistaken ideology.

Second there was a **ferment** for radical change, in which the populace was interested in a bit more than fun and games and personal consumption.

Third, the German people were not only of one basic racial stock, but they comprised a *Volk.*

None of these factors apply to the North American situation today. Not only are we dealing with a far more decadent population, and not only is there no ferment for real change, but above all, there is no true folk on this continent.

For the most part, the white race in North America is a heterogeneous agglomeration of individuals, with no common sense of ethnic identity — unlike all the various racial minorities in our midst. Whites have forgotten their European roots and heritage. They have become "Americans" — which can encompass just about any featherless biped on the planet capable of landing on these shores.

That is our dilemma. That's the objective reality we must confront. We have no *ethnos,* no folk. White people in North America have no recognized ethnic center to which they can appeal.

***WHAT* IS WORTH SAVING?**

So, once again: Is the white race worth saving?

And here, the first question we must ask is: *What do we mean by "white race"?*

If we are referring to a majority of the present so-called white race, then our answer to the original question must be a most definite and emphatic "no." Because decadent peoples and races have no claim to survival.

Here we can forget about the mass of brain-dead and those committed to death, rather than to life. We must, for example, be prepared to write off race-mixers, the degenerate purveyors of sodomy, those who adopt non-whites, self-hating types out on a guilt trip, and all the nominally white freaks and zombies and those of deficit character one finds on trash TV — as well as all those whites who have given up and refuse to fight in the face of the greatest threat to our race.

The sad fact is that the so-called white race is suffering from hundreds of years of *dysgenic* breeding. Fortunately, many — if not most — of its defective and worthless numbers will perish, as the Old Order goes down to final collapse.

And that is Nature's way: *Weak whites must be weeded out,* so that the healthy and strong may survive to propagate. We certainly do not want to see everything white survive. Because that would mean that we would have to include race-mixers, like O.J.'s late Nicole Simpson, those weird, whigger speciments we find on trash TV, and all the rest. This is *not* what we are fighting for.

If, on the other hand, in speaking of the race we are referring not to everything that calls itself white, but rather to that small, relatively uncontaminated segment which bears the potential for higher evolutionary development, then our answer to the question of salvageable worth must be a resounding "YES!"

THE PROBLEM

The problem is this: Races do not live — and cannot be saved — *in toto* as abstract, taxonomical entities, but only as distinct peoples, folks — *Völker.* And National Socialism — and hence, a requisite National Socialist solution — can only be applied within the context of such a folk, i.e., of a genetically related population with shared values, ideals, hopes, dreams and aspirations, as well as a sense of common identity.

But what we do when no such folk exists — as is the case here in America today?

The answer is quite obvious and very simple: If the white race is to survive on this continent, a new folk must be formed.

But a folk — *ein Volk* — does not just pop up instantaneously at the snap of the fingers, like some popular pain remedy. It requires generations of common living experience for even a modest start.

Yet, that is the very process — one of *folk-formation* — which we must consciously pursue, if Aryankind is to have any future on this continent and in the world.

WHAT OUR TASK IS *NOT*

So, how do we get started? Here we must first understand what our task is *not.*

- It is *not* one of appealing to masses of the brain-dead.
- It is *not* one of running candidates for public office.
- It is *not* one of concerning ourselves with ephemeral political issues, issues which are transient and about which we cannot do anything anyway. Remember that we are not going to solve problems of the world, until we have first gotten our own house in order.
- Our task is *not* one of playing "revolution" or trying to revive the Third Reich.
- It is *not* one of trying to save everything white, such as the Nicole Simpsons of the world, guilt-ridden self-haters, or the types who appear regularly in public confessions on trash TV.

Saving the race does not require preserving everything white. Rather, it involves salvaging and mobilizing that small number which comprises the **best elements** of our race. This is the raw material which will form the basis for a new folk — *not* the indifferent, self-centered, brainless flotsam of a decadent, materialistic, consumer society.

THREE HUMAN TYPES

There are three basic types of people in contemporary society. Our Leader has described these as the very best, the very worst, and those in between the two. What we are talking about here are not artificial class or social divisions, but *ethica l*gradations within the populace.

The best may be described as *idealists,* those willing to subordinate their own personal interests to the greater good of the whole. The worst are the opposite: those who always place their own selfish interests above everything else. While one category embodies *social virtue,* the other reflects *social vice.*

Both of these categories, however, comprise but a small fraction of the total population. Standing between the two is the broad mass of people, who exhibit a mixture of virtue and vice. When the best element is dominant in society — as was the case in National Socialist Germany — the better, more idealistic qualities of the average person also predominate. On the other hand, when the worst elements are dominant — as is the case today — the reverse is true: the worst, meanest, most selfish and materialistic side of ordinary men and women becomes the social norm.

In laying the foundation for a new folk, therefore, what we must seek is that minority of racial idealists scattered about in the general population, to the exclusion of the other two categories.

What we are talking about is not a majority, but a *minority* of will and determination, one which will one day succeed, where a decadent white majority has repeatedly failed.

A MINORITY OF THE BEST

Right now, there are at least 160,000 racial brothers and sisters scattered about in North America, who think and feel exactly as we do. It is our job to identify them, reach them, and bring them into our ranks.

And beyond these 160,000, there are at least another 1,600,000 who share our fundamental ideals and values, but who have not yet achieved ideological clarity and understanding, whom we must educate.

Finally, there are at least 16,000,000 of good Aryan racial stock among the broad mass of the population, who are confused and perhaps even superficially hostile, but who must nevertheless be won over for a better world.

These are the fractional numbers we are working with. But never mind. These are the ones for whom we are fighting, the ones who represent the future of our race!

Are you beginning to see, now, what is meant when we refer to a "new folk" in our introductory leaflet "What Is the NEW ORDER?"

FOLK-FORMATION

There are four stages, or phases, in the process of folk-formation, which we describe as:
(I) *IDEA;* (II) *MOVEMENT;* (III) *COMMUNITY;* and (IV) *FOLK.*

The **First Phase** is one of advancing and propagating the *Idea*, articulated as a revolutionary *new faith,* to provide a spiritual foundation and infrastructure for the mobilization of those racial idealists we seek.

In advancing the Idea, we set the proper tone for racial discourse, by showing the relevance and significance of the Hitlerian message. In so doing, we establish a practical **working field** of common aspiration, will and consciousness. All of this, of course, is based on the premise that before there can be effective action, there must first be a common outlook, a common vision and common values as the basis for a common will.

The **Second Phase** is that of building the *Movement.* To the extent that the First Phase has accomplished the necessary preliminary work, this phase runs concurrently with it.

And here, we just understand a few basics:

(1) All talk of gaining political power is a nonstarter, without consideration of the necessary preliminaries.

(2) As the Old Order collapses, the political structure will be the *last* facet of this decaying order to collapse.

(3) Before there can be a new state, there must first be a *movement* constitutiong the embryonic nucleus of the coming order.

(4) The struggle for a New Order will involve **protracted struggle**.

The **Third Phase** involves the organic development of a *National Socialist community* out of the Movement struggle for a New Order. In the disintegrating circumstances and uncertainties of the future, the Movement must evolve into a **social unit** capable of acting autonomously and independently of the System and eventually meeting all the vital needs of our people.

The **Fourth and final Phase** is the culmination of the process, with the emergence of a biological unit — a *proto-Folk.* Such a folk can be considered to have come into existence when, out of a National Socialist community, a third or fourth successive generation of National Socialists has been born and reared as part of a self-perpetuating ethnic body.

Only with the creation of such an ethnic identity will there be the necessary *organic* basis, not only for racial survival but also for successful definitive action leading to the establishment of the coming New Order.

In summary, then, the correct path to the New Order proceeds from the **Idea** to the **Movement**, then to a **Community** and on to a new **Folk** — in that order.

NO SHORTCUTS

Some have suggested trying to shortcut the process by creating a white racial community, without first embracing the Idea or the Movement. They have advanced the idea of reaching the Promised Land by having large white families and simply breeding themselves into power! Apart from practical, economic realities involved in implementing such a scheme, things cannot possibly work out in that way. Consider this:

(a) Every offspring produced would not automatically become a National Socialist and, indeed, could well turn out hostile to the very concept of a better world. Even if one were to have a dozen children, it would count for nothing, unless those produced became committed contributors to this Cause. Barring that proviso, and aside from any separate biological considerations, the selective process necessary for folk-formation would be thwarted.

(b) Turning inward at this early stage and neglecting those tens and hundreds of thousands — yes, *millions* — of Aryans outside our ranks today would detract from the vital work of recruiting this idealist element from out of the general population. If the idea of mere biological breeding were to become the focus of our efforts, it would smother the Idea and kill the Movement in its attempt to leapfrog past these vital prerequisites, which hold the key to our future progress and development.

Eventually, of course, a National Socialist community and folk will want to adopt a policy of large families to replenish our ranks and overcome any numerical deficiency. Then we can regularly expect to see families with eight to 12 children. But that time has not yet arrived.

Without recognizing the inherent decadence of the majority of contemporary whites, and without a proper spiritual idea and faith and accompanying set of values upon which to base such an effort, any such breeding program is doomed to failure.

Similarly, any mere survivalist enterprise or gated community without an articulated spiritual core — in this case a Hitlerian *religious faith* — is untenable in the long run and is no substitute for the formation of a true folk.

'EIN VOLK / EIN REICH / EIN FÜHRER'

I have already mentioned the three types of people in our society. Actually, we can now simplify things by describing just two types of white people: (a) *those of destiny;* and (b) *those slated for extinction.*

And here, we are not speaking of people who happen to be white, but of a folk that is *Aryan* — meaning "noble," in the truest sense of the word — as well as of those who have the potential to become part of this folk.

Creation is not just something that occurred but once in the past; it is an ongoing, evolutionary process that has never stopped.

Nietzsche once spoke of a new folk as a precondition for the *Übermensch* — the superman, superior man, *Homo superbus.* What this folk involves is selection of the best. For higher evolution to occur, it is absolutely requisite that there be this process of selection and separation.

Our National Socialist watchword is: *"Ein Volk / Ein Reich / Ein Führer."*

In the person of Adolf Hitler — the Leader and Guide sent to us by Providence — we have our *Führer.* In the coming New Order, we see the Thousand-Year Reich promised by our Leader.

Finally, in a new folk embracing the highest ideals of the *Führer,* we recognize that renewed, regenerate body of our race, yet to be constituted for the fulfillment of His will here on Earth: His ***Volk***.

Providence has already begun the process of creating this new folk — the true *Volk* of Adolf Hitler — and we are part of this dynamic process. And it is this folk, in turn, which will one day be capable of undertaking all those measures necessary for the accomplishment of His New Order and the fulfillment of our high destiny as Aryans.

- Lithuanian translation: 'Nauja Tauta': Lithuanian Translation of Matt Koehl's Essay, 'A New Folk'
- A Russian translation of the article may be found in the comments section below the Lithuanian translation.

This article originally appeared on NEW ORDER.

← Goyim Goddess – Heeb Dumping

Chief Medical Officer of Major Cancer Center Resigns After Receiving Millions From Big Pharma →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Michael Hoffman is Yet Another Anti-White Christian
July 14, 2020 · 17

Tommy Robinson is a Proud Zionist Shill
May 11, 2017 · 11

Fox Features 6 Year Old Boy in Bondage Gag
January 7, 2017 · 9

Subscribe

Join the discussion

9 COMMENTS · most voted

Lothar · 2 years ago

Remember the heroes of the revolution on this Martyr's Day!
Die Helden Des 9 Nov. 1923
Felix Allfahrt
Andreas Bauriedl
Theodor Casella
Wilhelm Ehrlich
Martin Faust
Anton Hechenberger
Oskar Koerner
Karl Kuhn
Karl LaForce
Kurt Neubauer
Klaus von Pape
Theodor von der Pfordten
Max Erwin von Scheubner-Richter
Johann Rickmers
Lorenz Ritter von Stransky
Wilhelm Wolf
UND IHR HABT DOCH GESIEGT!

+ 16 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · Reply to Lothar · 2 years ago

Wow – thank you, Lothar. The German peoples gave so much of themselves to free our world from the true corrupters of the world! Vielen Dank

+ 6 – Reply

Tony · Reply to Lothar · 2 years ago

Today again lies what and Why happened to jews on this day in 38'

+ 0 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

This is a very good article by Mr. Koehl, and I understand his points concerning no race mixing, and no sodomites, etc.,, but when he speaks of the braindead, is there no way to reach some of them? Our poor people have been totally brainwashed, and need our help – or does he simply mean the people who won't budge an inch in their thinking? Anyhow, gathering together level-headed, intelligent, whites who hold to high standards, is a start.

+ 14 – Reply

Martin Kerr · Reply to Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

I agree that Matt Koehl may have been overly pessimistic in his assessment of the racial value of ordinary White people today. It is true that most Whites (if not all) have been infected to some degree with the degeneracy of the dying Old Order. But my belief is that in many cases the degenerate tendencies that contemporary Whites exhibit are just a thin veneer covering a healthy racial core. The traits that make us who we are as a Race evolved over the course of at least 30,000 or 40,000 years, These traits are hardwired in… Read more »

+ 14 – Reply

LAEN · Reply to Martin Kerr · 2 years ago

Excellent points. Most Whites are the victims of Edward Bernays brainwash propaganda. Brainwash is essentially a magic trick. With the Right leader and movement, even most deceived White people will sober up real fast. Look how fast Adolf took every German out of Weimer perversion and filled their spirits with racial nationalistic pride!

+ 11 – Reply

Lotti von Hesse · Reply to LAEN · 2 years ago

What an awesome time that would have been to be alive, LAEN!

+ 4 – Reply

Janus · Reply to Lotti von Hesse · 2 years ago

Koehl has never really struck me as a full-fledged follower of Hitler. In contrast to Savitri Devi, he's too one-sidedly racialist. George Lincoln Rockwell was infinitely more of a man of action than Koehl was. Unlike Koehl, Rockwell remembered the words of Hitler about not hating the victims of propaganda and he related this to Savitri in one of his letters: Among people in the movement here one constantly hears the phrases "They're not worth saving," "To hell with the slobs," etc. But I remind myself regularly of the Master's words, "Only a fool, knowing the nature… Read more »

+ 6 – Reply

Janus · Reply to Janus · 2 years ago

Don't forget: "The great masses can be rescued, but a lot of time and a great deal of patience must be devoted to such work."

+ 4 – Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

Willem de Fesch

Michael Burry (The Big Short) Warns Weimar Hyperinflation Is Coming

Academics Push 'Chestfeeding' Term for Inclusivity, Claim 'Breastfeeding…May be Ethically Problematic'

This Doctor Actually Speaks "Truth to Power" Unlike Fauci the Fraud

The jews Behind All These Anti-Covid Vaccines

The Sagas of the Icelanders May Not be Myth After All

Nanochips Are Already Obsolete – Silicon Nanowires Are Here and Will Be Injected Through Vaccines

Something Strange Happens When You Translate "Quarantine" on Google

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Focusing on Tribal Tyranny (2-15-21)

Solar Storm: The Mad March of Mars (2-14-21)

Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
EternalStruggle1: Scumbags.
Sun Feb 21, 8:54:55am 30wd: i can't even watch that pos anymore
Sun Feb 21, 4:02:38pm sineaderade: No show tonight
Sun Feb 21, 11:25:37pm SiegGeist: HT and his ilk are freaks. Degenerate weirdos like them among others are a major reason this movement hasn't really gone anywhere. But when you try to want to cut these people who obviously make what they claim to represent look bad, you always hear some cry of "infighting!"
Mon Feb 22, 7:21:06am sineaderade:
Mon Feb 22, 7:21:25am sineaderade: Owen = sexual predator of men
Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts
Willem de Fesch
Michael Burry (The Big Short) Warns Weimar Hyperinflation Is Coming
Academics Push 'Chestfeeding' Term for Inclusivity, Claim 'Breastfeeding…May be Ethically Problematic'
This Doctor Actually Speaks "Truth to Power" Unlike Fauci the Fraud
The jews Behind All These Anti-Covid Vaccines
The Sagas of the Icelanders May Not be Myth After All
Nanochips Are Already Obsolete – Silicon Nanowires Are Here and Will Be Injected Through Vaccines

Sections
Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics
Users online: 18
Visitors today : 2,655
Page views today : 5,100

Log In
Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Renegade Tribune

Adolf Hitler – "New Year's Proclamation to the National Socialists and Party Comrades" – January 1, 1939

January 1, 2019 renegade 8 Comments

January 1, 1939

National Socialists! Party Comrades!

National Socialist Germany emerges from the year 1938 with deeply moved gratitude for the merciful workings of Providence. The sixth year after the National Socialist Revolution-and the newly erected leadership of the people and state wrought thereby-has come to a close as the most eventful year in the history of our Volk in many a century. In the five years from 1933, the prevailing ambition of the National Socialist Movement and our Party was to overcome our domestic difficulties: the Volk's political, social, and economic misery. We have mastered the greatest foreign policy obstacle facing us within these twelve months which lie behind us now.

Who can help being deeply moved, seeing today's Greater German Reich which we erected, as he reflects on the situation we faced a mere six years ago? In face of the incredible changes wrought in the life of our Volk, who can any longer deny the righteousness of the forces and methods employed? In Germany, no one can-unless he consciously wishes our Volk ill. Abroad, of course, all those will deny this who have an interest in opposing the resurrection of the Reich-for whatever reason.

When I reflect on this year of the most bountiful harvest ever in our history, I feel tremendous gratitude first to Providence and second to my Party! The National Socialist Movement has wrought this miracle. The Good Lord provided for this, and the Party served as His instrument.

The Party stood by me in unyielding loyalty for nearly two decades. It became instrumental in creating the prerequisite conditions to herald, and indeed to force, Germany's resurrection. Throughout the years, its untiring exertions forged the inner consolidation of the Volkskorper. Knowing this concentrated force stood firm behind me, I was in a position, at a decisive moment, to stand up for the right to life of our Volk even at the risk of the last and most formidable consequences. All of us can reflect on 1938 with great pride and satisfaction: the men and women constituting the leadership of the Party, its fighting organizations, and the associations connected with it; the millions of active, albeit anonymous Party comrades; and all those active in the National Socialist Movement. Through their labor, they contributed to and rendered feasible the creation of this Greater German Reich.

National Socialism wrought a new sense of community within the Volk and provided it with a steadfast political regime which allowed me to carry out the build-up of a new German Wehrmacht. It has passed the test this year. Officers and enlisted men zealously competed with one another in their dedication to the National Socialist Greater German Reich. Once more the German Volk stands proud of its soldiers! The state itself and its administration have resolved in masterly fashion a foremost task in the course of this year.

Above all, I reach out in gratitude to the entire German Volk. Its marvelous behavior has greatly contributed to robbing an inquisitive surrounding world of the last flicker of hope that the ancient affliction *(altes Erbubel)* of the Germans would once again be aroused. In the past year, not one of these so-called democratic statesmen could claim to truly speak for his people more so than I.

This allowed for the resolution, without recourse to war, of this one European question which had to be resolved in one way or another.

The enterprising spirit of the German peasant assured production of foodstuffs for the German Volk. The German worker contributed to an exceptional increase in the productivity of our economy. I am grateful above all to those hundreds of thousands who transformed the Western Front of the Reich into a wall of steel and cement of which we know that no power on earth will ever be able to penetrate it.

In this same period, the organizational power of our Volk has celebrated triumph upon triumph. The glorious feats accomplished by our Wehrmacht were paralleled by no less glorious achievements in the sphere of economics and public administration. And, one day, the history books will remark on the intriguing fact that, despite great political tensions and gigantic exertions and accomplishments, cultural life was not brought to a standstill but that, to the contrary, it witnessed astounding advances.

Within the past year, in all spheres of our communal life, the rich and multifaceted life of the National Socialist Volksgemeinschaft has compensated for the crimes committed against our Volk in certain decades and certain centuries. May this be of consolation to those who suffered throughout the years, throughout the decades, never yielding in their belief in our Volksgemeinschaft; and to those who were not fortunate enough to live to see the day of the restoration of the Greater German Reich. May they rejoice, from beyond their graves, in the happiness of uncounted millions which springs forth from their earthly remains. They did not suffer in vain; their deaths were not in vain.

The year 1938 constituted a solemn pledge on the part of the Volk. Twice within this year, Germans were called on to cast their votes. The first time, the Germans from the Old Reich stepped up to the ballot-box, alongside our Volksgenossen from the new German Ostmark. On the second occasion, Sudeten Germans having just returned to the Reich lined up beside them. And thus, for the first time in the history of our German Volk, all of Germany was allowed to freely and solemnly express its political will: to stand with the Greater German Reich and to never, ever again be severed from it-come what may!

The future exacts fulfillment of the following tasks: Our first and foremost task will remain what it has always been in the past and as it poses itself to us today: the education of our Volk in the spirit of the National Socialist community. The second task lies in the build-up and reinforcement of our Wehrmacht. And third, we face the task of implementing the Four-Year Plan, resolving the manpower shortage, and integrating the new Reich provinces economically.

Germany occupies a well-defined position in international politics. We stand firm and unyielding by the obligations resulting from our friendship with Fascist Italy. The realization of the historic role played by Mussolini in the preservation of peace in the past year compels us to profound gratitude. We are grateful also to those other statesmen who in this year have undertaken to search for and to find a peaceful resolution to these questions which, at the time, allowed for no further postponement.

As regards world politics today, the Anti-Comintern Pact determines our political stance. Beyond this we have only one desire: May the coming year allow us to contribute to a general pacification of the world. May the Lord's mercy accompany our German Volk on its fateful path. Long live the National Socialist Movement! Long live our German Volk and Reich!

---

via NS Europa

← Who Should Autonomous Vehicles Kill in a Collision?

How to Be a Producer In a Nation of Consumers →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Contain Feminine Chaos, Goyim — Return To Your Male (((Christian))) Roots Or All Is Lost
October 16, 2019 18

Unimpressed
October 29, 2016 3

Ending The Debate About The Ketogenic Diet – 9 Studies You Must Be Aware Of
September 24, 2018 32

Subscribe

Join the discussion

8 COMMENTS most voted

Rommel 41
2 years ago

> Beyond this we have only one desire: May the coming year allow us to contribute to a general pacification of the world. < HUH ?! What ??! According to "history" (and the History channel) 🙂 the Germans were warlike and Hitler wanted to conquer the world, and … Nazis … and fascism, and the Gestapo, and … and … lampshades !!! Gotta be a mis-translation or something.
Good thing we stopped them eh … ?!! (Wish I was there. Love the old photos)

14 Reply

James Coats
Reply to Rommel 41 2 years ago

I always point out to people who make that comment to me that Jolly old England had colonized almost 25% of the earth's surface and intended to continue. Germany had never had such plans

13 Reply

Mr. Hilter
Reply to Rommel 41 2 years ago

Yes, a good thing we stopped all that evil— long sigh.

11 Reply

Steve
2 years ago

The speech reveals why Adolph Hitler was the greatest leader of the 20th century. He and the National Socialists accomplished so much in barely six years. No other country before or since can claim the same. But of course that's the very reason the degenerate western "democratic" nations decided Germany must be destroyed – led by the notorious warmongers Churchill and Roosevelt.

9 Reply

Lotti von Hesse
Reply to Steve 2 years ago

Agreed – also the jews did not want other countries to witness the awesome accomplishments of the German people because these accomplishments without the jewish money system might have really caught on by those who were totally enslaved by it! I once had an arrogant, hateful jew tell me (online) that if a country does not accept their central banks, "We will turn it into cinders"!

2 Reply

Lotti von Hesse
2 years ago

Great speech!! Long live the Gernanic people, and may the spirit of their greatness rise from the ashes of that most monstrous war!! Such a shame that the Germanic peoples have had such hateful enemies!

8 Reply

Janus
2 years ago

The backing by a party is why Hitler succeeded where others failed. Goebbels affirmed this in his diaries. According to him, it was the Air Force that was the cause of headaches for Hitler's inner circle. I'm convinced this is due to Goering's insistence on allowing halfcaste Erhard Milch to be involved. Speer mentions his defeatism while Reitsch mentions his rejection of self-sacrifice.

7 Reply

Deutscher
2 years ago

Adolf Hitler – "New Year's Proclamation to the National Socialists and Party Comrades" – January 1, 1939 …?
hmmm…
Please show me the original.

-3 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

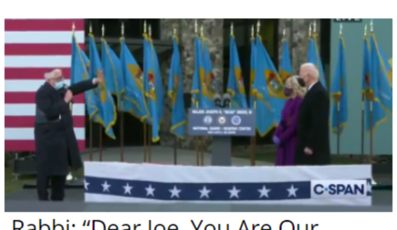
Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

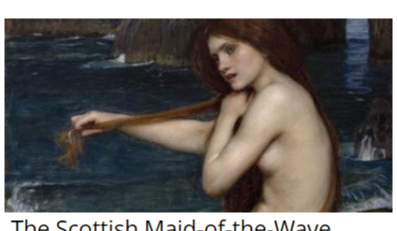
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

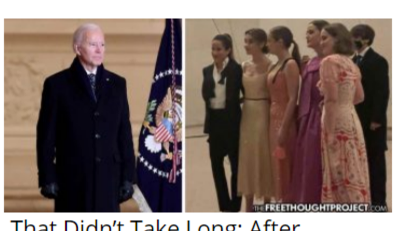
Study: Weekly Use of Disinfectants Greatly Increases Your Risk of Fatal Lung Disease



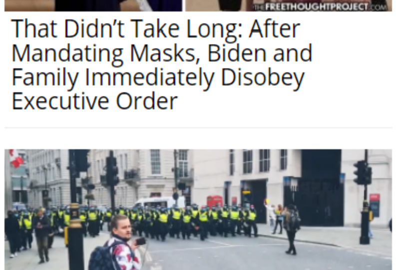
Rabbi: "Dear Joe, You Are Our Moses!"



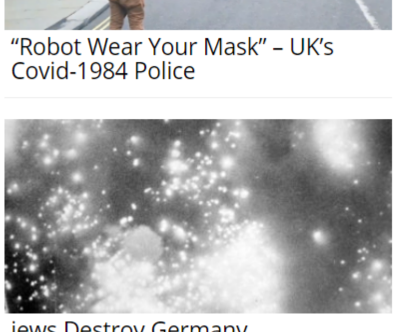
The Scottish Maid-of-the-Wave



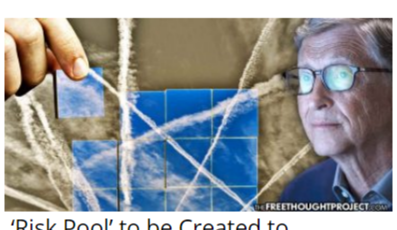
That Didn't Take Long: After Mandating Masks, Biden and Family Immediately Disobey Executive Order



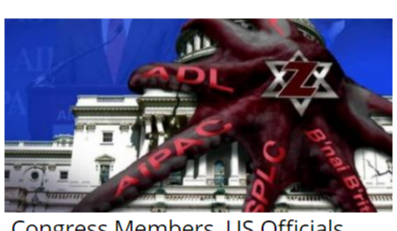
"Robot Wear Your Mask" – UK's Covid-1984 Police



jews Destroy Germany



'Risk Pool' to be Created to Compensate Nations Hurt by Bill Gates Venture to Dim the Sun to Cool Earth



Congress Members, US Officials Pledge Allegiance to a Foreign Country

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
- Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
- Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
- Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
- Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)
- Truth Hertz: Cracking the Code of Cicada 3301 & Current Events (1-12-21)
- Truth Hertz: False Flags for the Revolution (1-11-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:34am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:54am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 9:28:13am
sineaderade: @AryanBerry2030 Do you mean sell them on Heathen Herbs?
Sat Jan 23, 4:19:13pm
6millionlulz: Russian veteran recalls their crimes in Germany;

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 24 January 2021, 03:26:28
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

20

Adolf Hitler – A Man Against Time

April 20, 2017 · renegade · 20 Comments

By Esoteric Truths

Adolf Hitler was a man who struggled and fought tirelessly for decades trying to secure a safe future for his people. Hitler devoted his life to an idea, an idea that would restore Germany to her former glory. Prior to the accession of the NSDAP, Germany was an impoverished, degenerate, and desolate wasteland which lacked the basic necessitates of life. That all changed, when in 1933, the NSDAP came to power and revitalized the formerly shattered and broken nation.

The international hyenas were shaking in their boots because they feared this revolution, which had liberated Germany from its chains, would spread across Europe. International Jewry panicked and could not allow this to happen; they pressured France and England to declare war on Germany for invading Poland. Hitler was forced into a war that he didn't want because he had committed the ultimate atrocity: freeing his people from the grip of the Jew.

Throughout the war Hitler offered many peace proposals and all of them were rejected. Germany was fighting for its existence against the combined might of all of the industrial superpowers of the civilized world and would have came out on top had it not been for Hitler's incompetent high command. International Jewry raped, murdered, and robbed Germany and her people of their honor and pride.

Germany, and the entire western world, are nothing more than provinces of the global Jewish empire that threatens to plunge the world into eternal darkness if not stopped. These internationalists who are currently destroying the world are the same people Hitler fought to the death to defeat. All of the problems of today's world are a direct result of Hitler's defeat; all of this could have been prevented had Germany won.

> In 1918 there was nothing like an organised anti-Semitic feeling. I still remember the difficulties we encountered the moment we mentioned the word Jew. We were either confronted with dumb-struck faces or else met with lively antagonism." – Adolf Hitler

Today we are engaged in a bitter struggle with an enemy that is using every tool in their arsenal to wipe us off the face of the earth. The odds might be stacked against us, but we must never give up and struggle until our final victory has been achieved. Hitler faced the same difficulties that we face today. Hitler showed us the way, showed us how we can free our people and our nations from the Jewish yoke. It has been done before, and it will be done again!

Remember the gallant sacrifice of the 300 Spartans and their Greek allies that fought to the last man against the Persian hordes that threatened to enslave and destroy their people. Never forget the brave Waffen SS volunteers who, despite the odds, fought to the death defending the Führerbunker to the last man knowing all was lost. The men that came before us faced many obstacles and challenges and, like them, we too must struggle and fight for our right to exist on this earth. Hitler may be gone, but his legacy will live on for eternity.

Watch later Share

← American Revolution 2.0: The Time Has Come

The Agony and the Ecstasy →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

OK Senator Facing Life for Pleading Guilty to Child Sex Trafficking and Getting Caught with Child Porn — July 8, 2018 · 5

Shirley Temple and the Disturbing History of Baby Burlesque — January 25, 2017 · 8

COVID-19 or Eschatology A Gogo — April 2, 2020 · 17

Subscribe

Join the discussion

20 COMMENTS — most voted

Sheridan Crawford — 3 years ago

Arguably, the greatest leader of our "People" in the last Century – if not longer. He holds out his hand to us all. He offers us his strength and his wisdom, at a time when we so badly need both. Let us keep him always in our hearts and our minds and our souls, until the day comes when once more we may speak his name aloud and raise on high the sacred Banner for which he and so many millions more lived and died. May you rest in peace until that day your Spirit inhabits that… Read more »

+ 22 − Reply

Derrick Beale — 3 years ago

He is the Great Manifestation, and Avatar, of the Aryan Remnant. May we manifest by our will. another to come. For the final battle for our race Ragnarok , and eternal freedom ,from the prison we live, Maya.

+ 13 − Reply

michael mazur — 3 years ago

Noted Jewish historian of his time, Jacob Marcus, wrote in the 1952 Encyclopedia Britannica that 'a few thousand Jews had died during the war'.

+ 10 − Reply

Kendra Blewitt — Reply to michael mazur — 3 years ago

In 1987 while reading Hitler's _My Battle_ I had a mystical ecperience in which I saw the whole world revolve 90 degrees. I now think Hitler was not competely pure. Nevertheless, what happened in Germany during the early years of the Nazi revolution was something pure and beautiful. Happy birthday Father Hitler !

+ 4 − Reply

Alexander Rados — 3 years ago

I must agree with all the comments above, and with the article by Esoteric Truths. Truly a remarkable man who was far ahead of his time in his understanding of the Jews and what was at stake in the war. Let's never forget him. A good video and article. Hiel Hitler!!

+ 8 − Reply

Blenda Richter — 3 years ago

The spirit of the Führer and what he stood for will live for ever. Heil Hitler!

+ 8 − Reply

Vladimir — 3 years ago

Sein Ruhm wird nicht sterben, nie !!!
His glory will not die, never !!!
ZIGGISS.
HH

+ 6 − Reply

Liv — 3 years ago

Ingenious impersonation with a few flaws:
HITLER: "DON'T LIKEN ME TO THIS MERKEL"
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2AJ_OljpPK4
There are people, who claim that Merkel, right after Hitler, is the second biggest destroyer of Germany. This is what Hitler is defending himself against and he presents sound arguments. He did not want to destroy Germany, but Merkel does.
https://www.youtube.com/user/ruzickaw/
This video deserves English subs and an article on Renegade Tribune!

+ 3 − Reply

NIRANJAN PRABHYU — 2 years ago

JEWS WERE NEVER HARASSED IN INDIA SINCE THE PAST 2000+ YEARS WHY?
You can ask the JOOS.
To know more about Jewish History in India Google Jews Ajit Vadakayil and get all information about INDIA SWASTIKA HINDUISM COMMUNISM VEDAS UPANISHADS AND OF COURSE THE JEWS

LONG LIVE GERMANY

+ 0 − Reply

ghost of Rommel — 3 years ago

Hitler was the Enigma machine, he was a vampire put in place to destroy germany as a global power but above all hand over a destroyed germany so they could instigate the Holocaust. The number one reason the jews today can rule the world, without the holocaust they would never have Israel and the way they use that holocaust hoax in debates concerning jewish so called philosophy and there racist religion is very obvious, especially if you like me have been following politics more than 40 years. Hitler made himself into absolute dictator within Germany after the… Read more »

+ -11 − Reply

renegade (Author) — Reply to ghost of Rommel — 3 years ago

Your history is quite flawed. "The result of hitler's denial to send in winter supplies made them in the end loosing the entire war." Hitler did not choose to deny them supplies. The supplies were misdirected by subversives. Please read Hitler's Revolution by Richard Tedor. Also, you might suffer from having armchair quarterback syndrome, where you think your hindsight vision is 20/20.

+ 11 − Reply

ghost of Rommel — Reply to renegade — 3 years ago

I dont know if you agree on fact that the holocoust is the most important reason why there hardly has been any rescistance to the takeover and soon to be destroyed western civilasation with its predominent white peoples. Holocoustianity has been used everytime a debate arises about the ways of the choosenites and its paradigm is extreamly efficiant in every situation you can think of. The jews knows that the peoples north of the alps have to be destroyed before any world domination plans can be fulfilled (the bible is is loaded with such promisses by… Read more »

+ -3 − Reply

Sheridan Crawford — Reply to ghost of Rommel — 3 years ago

Although the "official" (ahem) reason for the war staring in the first place was Germany "invading" (liberating) Poland on Sept 1sth 1939, just how was Operation Barbarossa a "stupid move" when Stalins armies were amassed on the "Eastern Front" (or close to it) and immediately invaded Poland on Sept 17th 1939? Hitler KNEW this and made a pre-emptive strike. Otherwise, Stalin's forces would have smashed through Europe, and it would've been "game over". It was a smart move, and Germany MAY have won the war had many key "Generals" not been in "bed" with the "Zionists", and… Read more »

+ 9 − Reply

grimsson — Reply to Sheridan Crawford — 3 years ago

Sorry made my comments before I read this post. Makes mine a bit superfluous really, but, what the hell!

+ 0 − Reply

Steve — Reply to Sheridan Crawford — 2 years ago

You are 100% correct Sheridan. Hitler made the right move invading the Soviet Union for the reasons you stated and more. Actually Germany had defeated the Soviets, for the Soviet Union would have collapsed by the middle of 1942, had Jewish controlled America not started their lend lease to Russia on a massive scale. Germany was surrounded by enemies intent on destroying its foremost standard of living, its successful world barter system and its overall economic miracle. Germany's success under National Socialism was another reason the ridiculous story of gas chambers started years after its defeat because… Read more »

+ 2 − Reply

Steve — Reply to ghost of Rommel — 2 years ago

ghost of Rommel – you really need to read John Wear's Germany's War and Jewish author Gerard Menuhin's Tell the Truth and Shame the Devil – two books to start you off. Avoid the bible and its "chosen people", by the Jews, of the Jews and for the Jews.

+ 1 − Reply

grimsson — Reply to ghost of Rommel — 3 years ago

This post just make you out as an absolute fool who understands nothing of politics or war. First of Germany attacked the ussr to prevent a russian invasion of Europe.(pre-empted a russian strike by a fortnight at most) The russian forces where set up in attack formations not set up for a defence of the "homeland"(that is all russian forces where in front line formations not in depth behind fortifications) therefore a localised attack by Germany on the Moscow front would not only have been foolish but suicidal. Winter clothing wasn't provided for for this reason… Read more »

+ 5 − Reply

Steve — Reply to grimsson — 2 years ago

Also in John Wear's book, "Germany's War", he writes about how the Soviets were deceived into believing Germany wouldn't attack due to the fact the Germans hadn't made allowances for winter clothing. The Russian spies who reported their conclusions to Stalin were convinced Germany couldn't be planning an offensive for that reason.

+ 1 − Reply

Blenda Richter — Reply to ghost of Rommel — 3 years ago

You didn't need to waste so much time and so much key pounding on your keyboard to try to disguise the fecal matter you wrote as an informed opinion using the worn out standby Jew blame on our dear Führer for Israel and the hegemony the ubiquitous and evil Jew has acquired in the Western hemisphere as a result after WWII.

We know a hasbara troll on the MOSSAD/CIA payroll spreading disinformation when we see one. Miles away. You're a newbie at trolling. Obviously.

+ 5 − Reply

Steve — Reply to ghost of Rommel — 2 years ago

You are terribly misinformed ghost of Rommel.

+ 1 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice
Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm — TheSolarStorm: live show tonight
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm — TheSolarStorm: call in - 747-999-6407
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm — TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them
Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am — EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day
Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm — UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/
Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm — sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^
Mon Jan 25, 11:18:47pm — UrbanJungleGirl: Well, I never looked at any of this until just recently...best to at least consider rather than dismiss out of hand

Type here to send a message
Chatango — Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me — Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 23:25:07
https://getfireshot.com

26

Adolf Hitler as the Exemplar of Indo-European Ideology

May 2, 2018 renegade 26 Comments

By Martin Kerr

INTRODUCTION

What is it about Adolf Hitler that continues to fascinate the world? Why do people, especially those of European descent, find him so endlessly intriguing? It is not just his followers and sympathizers who find him captivating: even his enemies and those who are conflicted about him fall under his spell.

Clearly, there is something about Hitler that resonates deeply in the Aryan psyche, on a sub-rational level. Something about Hitler attracts us all, even if we do not understand what it is. It goes beyond words. And the more one learns about Hitler, the stronger this attraction becomes.

Part of the answer to the enigma of Adolf Hitler is that we see in him, to one degree or another, an idealized reflection of ourselves. He is more than just one Aryan man: he is an exemplar of all Aryan humanity.

GEORGES DUMÉZIL AND INDO-EUROPEAN IDEOLOGY

The French scholar Georges Dumézil (1898-1986) is the father of modern Indo-European studies. Following the Second World War, academic, scholarly investigation into Aryan prehistory and origins came to an almost complete halt. Research in this field was deemed to be politically incorrect (to use a contemporary term). Due to its association with National-Socialist racial theory, the very world "Aryan" itself was declared out of bounds, and was replaced by the more-neutral term "Indo-European." For some two decades following 1945, Indo-European studies were only acceptable if they were strictly limited to the realm of comparative linguistics, that is, tracing the common origin of words in the various languages of the I-E language family.

Dumézil was one of the scholars in the tiny, tightly-circumscribed field of Indo-European linguistic studies. Unlike his colleagues, however, Dumezil was daring enough to think forbidden thoughts, and to go beyond the bounds of what was academically acceptable. In studying ancient I-E texts from many lands, especially those of a mythological nature, Dumezil noticed that they had more in common than just a similar vocabulary. Rather, they also described a common society, that was based on a common ideology or way of looking at the world.

The various I-E mythologies, including those of the ancient Greek, Roman, German, Celtic and Hindu peoples, were all polytheistic. In each, there was a community of divine beings. The individual gods and goddesses of one mythological tradition had a corresponding deity in the other mythologies. For example, the Germanic Thor corresponded closely to the Roman Mars and the Vedic Indra. Furthermore, each god each had a distinct social role to play in the divine community, that was likewise a reflection of a social role in actual I-E society, such as the chieftain, the warrior, the smith, the mother, and the farmer. Dumézil perceived that the mythologies of the ancient and prehistoric I-E peoples described a social hierarchy that was common to all of them. This structural hierarchy in turn was a manifestation of a common I-E ideology, or thought world.

In essence, what Dumézil was saying was that our distant Indo-European (Aryan) ancestors not only had a common language, but also a common religion and a common social structure. He later expanded this further to include a common legal system. The implication was that this common I-E patrimony was genetically based, that is, that it is encoded in our genes and not just transmitted culturally from generation to generation. (Dumézil never made this claim himself, but left it to his students to elaborate on the basic research that he did.)

Later, the scholars Marija Gimbutas, Edgar Polomé and Roger Pearson would build on Dumezil's work, and expand the field of Indo-European studies to formally include not just linguistics, but also mythology, archaeology, ethnology, and anthropology.

FUNCTIONAL TRIPARTITION

The essence of Dumézil's theory of Indo-European ideology is termed "Functional Tripartition." There are three levels to the I-E social hierarchy, each of which serves a certain social function:

- **First Function:** Sovereignty or leadership
- **Second Function:** Force, which enforces the decisions of this First Function
- **Third Function**: Productivity, which provides the material basis for society

An illustration of the functions from mythology is provided by the Germanic gods:

- **First Function:** Odin, king or lord of the Gods
- **Second Function**: Thor, defender of the Gods
- **Third Function:** Frey, God of prosperity and fertility

Each of these deities was honored with a statue at the great heathen temple in Uppsala, Sweden: one god for each function.

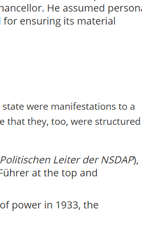
Dumézil wrote numerous books explaining and expounding various aspects of this theory. In English, his most popular and readily available book is *Gods of the Ancient Northmen* (1973).

A concrete example of the three functions in I-E (Aryan) society may be found in the three estates of the medieval world: those who pray (priests), those who fight (knights) and those who work (serfs). There is also a reflection of this tripartition in the US Constitution, as well as in the government described by Plato in *The Republic.*

Every person reading this can identify the function to which they belong. Indeed our, very social identity is determined by the Dumézilian functions.

HITLER'S LIFE AS A RECAPITULATION OF THE THREE FUNCTIONS

Adolf Hitler's life was nothing if not eventful. In the short 56 years that he was on Earth, he fulfilled in turn each of the three functions in an impressive manner. He progressed from the lowest to the highest, and then recapitulated and consolidated all three simultaneously.



- **Third function:** *Hitler the Worker*. From adolescence through his enlistment in the German army in 1914, Hitler was a laborer and an artist. He was not afraid of hard work or of getting his hands dirty. He was honest, conscientious and productive. He later wrote, "Honest work, no matter of what type, is never a disgrace."
- **Second function:** *Hitler the Warrior.* From 1914 through his discharge from the army in 1919, he was a soldier. Hitler was not just another anonymous infantryman: he was an outstanding soldier. He was composed and resolute in battle; he was the first to volunteer for dangerous assignments; he was a good comrade to his fellow soldiers and loyal and obedient to his superiors: he was a *soldier's soldier*, and was highly decorated for bravery.
- **First function:** *Hitler the Political Leader*. From 1919 through 1933, he was the *Führer* of the NSDAP. At the moment of Germany's deepest humiliation and debility, Hitler stepped forward and offered himself as a political leader. Starting with nothing, he built the strongest political party in Germany. Surviving numerous crises, he led it to victory against seemingly impossible odds. He proved himself to be a political leader of consummate skill and ability.
- **Combined functionality:** *Hitler as Exemplar*. From 1933 until his death in 1945, he recapitulated each of the three functions simultaneously as *Führer* and Reich's Chancellor. He assumed personal responsibility for governing the New Germany, for defending it and for ensuring its material prosperity.

**LIVING MANIFESTATION OF DUMEZIL'S THEORIES
IN NATIONAL SOCIALIST GERMANY**

The National Socialist German Worker's Party and later the National Socialist state were manifestations to a large degree of the personality of Adolf Hitler. Hence, it should be no surprise that they, too, were structured in accordance with Dumézilian tripartition.

- **First function:** The Leadership Corps of the NSDAP (*Das Korps der Politischen Leiter der NSDAP*), which consisted of party leaders, organized hierarchically with the Führer at the top and proceeding downwards to local party officers.
- **Second function:** The SS and the SA, and, after the NS assumption of power in 1933, the Wehrmacht (Army, Navy and Air Force).
- **Third function:** The German Workers' Front, the Reich's Labor Service, the National Socialist Women's Organization, the Hitler Youth (including girls' sections), the NS Farmers' League and various organizations for teachers, tradesmen, physicians, artists and others. Notable was the *Lebensborn* program, which (under SS leadership) provided pre- and post-natal care for single mothers and the spouses of SS and Wehrmacht personnel.

Indeed, in the classic NS documentary *Triumph of the Will* (1935), we can watch as the three functions parade past us in living form.

HITLER AS EXEMPLAR

Adolf Hitler was, in truth, the living embodiment of the Indo-European ideology described by Georges Dumézil. In that sense, he was not just one Aryan, he was *all* Aryans. Each of us, no matter who we are or what or lot in life is, can look to Hitler as a model, for **Hitler is the exemplar of Aryan humanity.** Both in the conduct of his public and private lives, Hitler defined what it meant to be an upstanding member of our Race. Is it any wonder that Aryans the world over find him a compelling figure, and that he appeals to people even when they do not know why?

Hitler's life defines what it means to be an Aryan. Well might Francis Parker Yockey write of him: "He represented the new aesthetic type which will form and inspire all coming leaders in the West...As long as men survive, they will always be inspired by the Hero and his legend. He lives on in spirit and continues to take place in the world of facts and deeds."

This article originally appeared on The New Order.

← Ethernet Over Power: Get Rid of Your WiFi and Easily Get Internet Throughout Your House

French State-Owned Museum Displays Stolen Gobelins from Germany →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Race, Soul, and Indo-Aryan Religion
December 29, 2018 1

Geneticists Decode the European Genome
January 20, 2018 7

Judea Declares War on White Nationalists
February 21, 2020 21

Subscribe

Join the discussion

26 COMMENTS most voted

A Gentile
2 years ago

Some claim in academia that Indo-Europeans were solely a linguistic group, and in fact never were a culture or genetically related group. Some of that is dying out because genetic research confirms a link based on common descent. I suspect that certain academics don't want the Indo-Europeans to be an actual ancient people because German supported researchers in the 30's and 40's believed this to be the case. Though they were not the only ones, the mere association is enough to effect the field even today. Certain academics also do not like the idea of Europeans having... Read more »

12 Reply

WhiteWolf
Reply to A Gentile 2 years ago

A linguistic group that just so happens to contain people that look remarkably similar to each other. It's obvious to everyone that talks about White supremacy or White privilege that we are one race. Only Whites would even doubt it.

6 Reply

Parseval
Reply to A Gentile 2 years ago

I remember a late-night conversation I had years ago with a principally very intelligent and knowledgeable fellow student. I told him that a professor had strongly Jewish physical characteristics, one of which was the Jewish nose. He denied that such an assessment was at all possible .This led to evermore absurd statements by my conversation partner about the impossibility to tell race from physical attributes. In the end he flatly denied that one could identify an African of the negroid race from his appearance and skin color. I quit at that point, and even now I have... Read more »

10 Reply

A Gentile
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

I can scarcely believe the lack of sense in educated people. You don't get far in academia by being controversial. People will deny he obvious to affirm doctrine, and the educated will do it faster than the uneducated.

8 Reply

Janus
Reply to A Gentile 2 years ago

It boggles my mind how people can bash on the Christian monogenism (everyone descended from Adam and Eve), but embrace another form of monogenism so hastily. A book I stumbled upon recently (but haven't read yet) is Erectus Walks Amongst Us by Richard Fuerle. Note that the author is based in the Jewish citadel New York, but nonetheless, seems to be of sound mind, challenging the out of Africa theory. The "educated", "learned", etc. are always at greater risk of succumbing to the democratic complex. They are merely parasites in life who repeat what others have said... Read more »

3 Reply

Esther Bunny Brown
2 years ago

"Every person reading this can identify the function to which they belong. Indeed our, very social identity is determined by the Dumézilian functions."

So I'm in either the Caste of Sovereignty/Leadership or the Caste of Productivity.

(Sweet sugar crystals, I wish there's a quiz, that could help one confirm which function one belongs to.)

1 Reply

Liv
2 years ago

"his death in 1945" – Not a single piece of hard evidence yet, so from my point of view the "commonly accepted" mainstream theory remains an assertion without substance and thus still unproven at this moment in time.

I can think of legit, rational and significant reasons why certain (eyewitness) accounts were given to the "victors" for now by those close and faithful to him.

-2 Reply

Liv
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

Voting my comment down means you disagree, so would you please kindly elaborate in which respect?

You don't know a single legit, rational and significant reason?

Please don't hesitate to present hard evidence, if you believe I am wrong and should not express my views publicly for certain reasons. Only in case you are a man of honour and courage of course.

-1 Reply

Parseval
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

Liv: It is true, the evidence of the Führer's death is based on eye-witness accounts and the apparent fact of his entire disappearance after April 30, 1945. I am certain that he died by his own hand on that day, alongside with his wife Eva Hitler. He invested his entire life and being in his idea and when he saw that everything had been destroyed by his enemies' hand, externally by the declared foes, and internally by treason, he put an end to his life. To flee would have been of no use for someone living so... Read more »

11 Reply

stefan
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

The greatest European of all time known to us.

8 Reply

Liv
Reply to stefan 2 years ago

'European'? A united Europa of the fatherlands was one of his goals, yes, but I wouldn't call him a 'European' in the first place. Let alone the negative connotation due to the current state of enslaved Europe and its (((rulers))).

1 Reply

Liv
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

Parseval: "Adolf Hitler completely disappeared from the world, thus frustrating his enemies of their most desired price." Needless to say that I totally concur. "He has become already a legend. He lives in every grain of sand of Germany, every gust of wind passing over that country, and the thoughts of people who have remained faithful to him, or have become faithful to him even if born long after 1945. His ideas are as relevant now as they were yesterday." Who would not want to agree. But for some reason or another you appear to be completely... Read more »

0 Reply

Parseval
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

I can think of reasons why those around him would want to give an account of his death, even if he should have left Berlin. However, I find it quite unlikely that all accounts, even given under the circumstances of long separation of the people who last saw the Führer, should so closely agree with one another, unless they were relying on what they saw, rather a script. Furthermore, Adolf Hitler's health was very poor, and his life's work was destroyed by his mortal enemies. There was no way to rebuild it. A heroic personality like Adolf... Read more »

7 Reply

Janus
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

Parseval has given a perfectly reasonable explanation for why Hitler's survival is unlikely: Hitler's declining health. You don't need to have studied up on Hitler's worldview (to predict what he would have done) to know that by all accounts, Hitler was a dying man (but not nearly as bad as FDR's condition). Yet Hitler was still able to keep going through sheer willpower. Hitler eternally deprived the Jews of their golden opportunity. Hence, the seventy year long ritual comparison to Hitler for dictators and dissidents, controlled (Trump, Osama bin Laden?) or otherwise (Hussein, Gaddafi, we can add... Read more »

2 Reply

Liv
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

Parseval, you say "He immortalized himself by completely disappearing." Exactly. Unprecedented! Why shouldn't his confidents have obeyed orders and kept silent about his whereabouts and enforced the "death by suicide without leaving a trace" legend? Have you ever done research regarding the "Dritte Macht"? Who said "Das letzte Bataillon wird ein deutsches sein"? What happened to the missing submarines? What about sightings of so-called UFOs that look like Haunebus? Sacrificing oneself can be accomplished in many ways and what does the common man in the street know about higher aims for the future of his beloved people... Read more »

0 Reply

Liv
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

You appear to be German, Parseval? If so you might want to watch or rather listen to ᛝ Die Dritte Macht und die Absetzbewegung ᛝ https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=hBwiEeCu0rU Very well researched contents, presenting lots of factual evidence, which most closely corresponds to the findings of my own research for more than one decade, though I don't agree with certain parts and came to slightly differing conclusions and opinions. Nonetheless, ignoring and denying the facts means defeatism from my point of view and falling for the perpetual war propaganda of the enemies. Faith can move mountains, but blind belief in... Read more »

0 Reply

stefan
Reply to Parseval 2 years ago

A generous post

0 Reply

Jamie
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

Your premise of "legitimacy" is predicated upon the information supplied to us through the indoctrination system, thus, rendering your premise exceptionally biased. Have you not read the life of Jesus? How his Apostles turned on him and denied his friendship in the end? How, to save their own necks (and for remuneration), they ran like cowards and testified against him? Did you not read how those that followed him from town to town, hanging on his every word, seeking his help and wisdom eventually succumbed to violently excoriating Christ? What man or woman that you... Read more »

-2 Reply

Jim Harting
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

We have discussed the "Hitler survival" in detail, here: https://neworderorg.wordpress.com/2018/04/17/the-myth-of-hitlers-survival-its-time-to-put-this-rumor-to-bed/

1 Reply

Liv
Reply to Jim Harting 2 years ago

Thanks for the link, Jim, but the headline did not much to make me want to read the article or comments:

"It's Time to Put this Rumor to Bed!"

There is not much sense in trying to argue reasonably with believers, is it?

If there is HARD EVIDENCE presented in it, please let me know and I will gladly make the effort and spend my time on reading the article.

0 Reply

Liv
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

"A "Fact Of Common Knowledge" Does Not Require Proof"? You are aware that your belief is completely in line with the mainstream narrative of the "victors"? Yes, they have been inventing escape stories to ridicule, defame and distract from the factual truth, which is: They don't have hard evidence that he died in Berlin. Question EVERY thing! Do NOT BELIEVE a single thing! They turned everything upside down and inside out. The myth is alive as long as a single true German in spirit is walking the earth. And we are more than you might expect. Greetings... Read more »

1 Reply

Nectarine
Reply to Liv 2 years ago

Liv, it's because he said it himself in his last will

-4 Reply

HKW
2 years ago

https://www.henrymakow.com/001523.html

-5 Reply

HKW
2 years ago

Interestingly genetic studies now show that most, if not all, European populations have some Mongol genes. The Finns actually have more of them than any other people on our continent. But even the Germans show traces of Mongol blood. Recent genetic, anthropological and linguistic studies also show that the Slavs are more closely related to the original Aryans than anyone else. The Germans, on the other hand, are mostly of aboriginal European descent, and only adopted Aryan language and culture. I wonder why 200, 000 Polish children were kidnapped to Germany during the war? To make Germans... Read more »

-8 Reply

Parseval
Reply to HKW 2 years ago

Seems that you get your info from Henry Makow.

5 Reply

Steve
Reply to Parseval 1 year ago

Henry Makow does "some" good work. But where he is really subversive is his claim the Holocaust was a real historical event. This Liv character takes the absurd position, as evidenced by his posts, that Hitler escaped to South America, or somewhere, and didn't commit suicide. The Hitler escaped tale is a psy-ops to besmirch the character of the greatest leader of the 20th century.

0 Reply

Top Authors
Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

Recent Posts
"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice
Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm TheSolarStorm: live show tonight
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm TheSolarStorm: call in – 747-999-6407
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them
Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day
Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/
Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^
Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs
Name*
Email*
Subscribe

Recent Posts
"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Sections
Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Log In
Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 22:03:18
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

21

Adolf Hitler Did Not Die a Christian Man

June 14, 2015 · renegade · 21 Comments

Here is a very thorough and informative "video essay" detailing "Adolf Hitler's personal spirituality":

Reaffirming the content contained above therein, below is an excerpt taken from Dr. Alfred Rosenberg's Memoirs (pp 90-91) which were written throughout the course of his trial while incarcerated at Nuremberg:

"The Führer correctly differentiated between the religious beliefs of the individual and political reasoning. What his own beliefs were he never told me in so many words. Once, at table, he said a high-placed Italian had asked him point-blank what his religious beliefs were. He had begged permission not to answer that question. In his speeches Hitler frequently referred to Providence and the Almighty. I am certain that he was inwardly convinced of a fate predestined in its general outlines, but preferred not to formulate what parts compulsion and free will played. He became more and more convinced that Providence had entrusted him with a mission. This became noticeable upon his return from his incarceration in the Landsberg, and grew ever more evident after the Machtübernahme, until, toward the end of the war, it assumed positively painful proportions. This conviction that, as Bismarck had once been chosen to unite the northern Germans in one Reich, so he was chosen to bring the southern Germans (Austrians) into this Reich, was certainly deep-rooted in him. As for the Christian concept of God, Hitler definitely rejected it in private conversations. That I know even though in the course of the years I heard only two or three pertinent remarks. Once he told me: **Look at the head of Zeus! What nobility and exaltation there are in those features!** About communion: **It is primitively religious to crush one's God with one's teeth.** He held against Gothic art that it symbolised everything dark and brain-beclouding. Later on he granted at least the impressiveness of the cathedral in Straßburg. When, in the course of one of these conversations, I ventured the opinion that one could not destroy the churches, but could merely attempt to fill them gradually with new people, he replied: **That is a very wise thought!** Fundamentally, as far as his attitude was concerned, Hitler had very definitely discounted churches and Christianity, although he fully acknowledged the importance of their initial appearance on earth, granted everyone the right to his own conviction, and supported the Wehrmacht in its religious and confessional demands. In fact, by setting up a Church Ministry and instituting a Protestant Bishop of the Reich, he even tried to give the strife-torn Evangelicals a chance to unite in one all-embracing social group. For this purpose he received in audience a delegation of Protestant bishops. Afterward he spoke of this meeting with utter contempt. **You would think**, he said at dinner one day, **that these gentlemen would understand that an audience with the Reich Chancellor is in a way a rather solemn affair. Instead they came garbed in their clerical robes, most of which were already a bit tacky with age, and the thing that was of the greatest importance for them was — their allowance! I'll say this much for the Catholics: if they had come, they would have been more dignified.**"

Finally, I define a Christian as someone who believes that without accepting the "free" gift of rabbi Yeshua's soul-saving act of having been crucified (oy vey!) one will, if not merely perish after death, suffer eternal damnation. To think that Adolf Hitler would have left this world accepting such anti-Nature-and-reason absurdity and spiritual AIDS of the mind is nothing less than laughable.

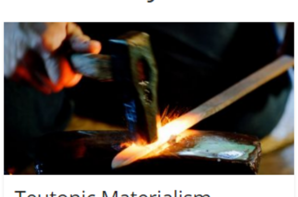
← Cowardice of UK relationship with Israel

Red Ice Radio: Jonas De Geer – The Destruction of Western Culture →

renegade

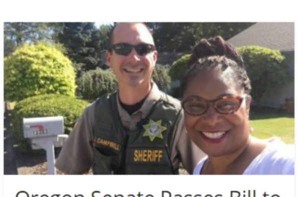
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like



Teutonic Materialism
September 27, 2016 · 14

The Gateway to Free Energy – National Socialism
April 12, 2020 · 5



Oregon Senate Passes Bill to Allow Blacks to Sue White People for Calling Cops on Them
June 19, 2019 · 10

Subscribe

Join the discussion

21 COMMENTS · most voted

Cultured-Thug · 5 years ago

Well, it's been months and yet newstarmist has not backed up any of the claims asked of him… But yet still rolls on in cognitive dissidence …Our 'conversation' was just an example of yet another Christian fed to a Lion.

+ 5 − Reply

Cultured-Thug · 5 years ago

"Any serious student of history always gives credence to first person accounts over second, third, or fourth person accounts based on hearsay, speculation, faulty translations and interpretations, etc. " He says this and then ignores all the "first person accounts" of Hitler's inner circle? It's sad to see this guy so desperate to hold on to his self-delusion that he continues to run around with his horse blinders – simply ignoring anything, and everything that contradicts his carefully constructed delusions. But I guess it can not come too much as a surprise, I mean, seeking knowledge is… Read more »

+ 3 − Reply

newstarmist · Reply to Cultured-Thug · 5 years ago

You are definitely hell bent on wearing your ignorance as if it were a badge of honor. Now pay attention and learn something. Martin Bormann convinced Hitler to allow some 'table talk' to be recorded for posterity. Bormann enlisted two others to act as note takers: Heinrich Heim and Henry Piker. None of the 'table talk' conversations were recorded or captured on tape or film. Heim and Piker turned over their abbreviated notes and shorthand to Bormann. There are no copies of any of the originals. Bormann then filtered, interpreted, and edited the notes. And Bormann was… Read more »

+ -4 − Reply

Cultured-Thug · Reply to newstarmist · 5 years ago

You really should take time to watch the video… Why must you insist on being ignorant? Comment on a video you have not even watched?!?! Firstly, the "first hand accounts" I was referring to was from the memoirs of the people in Hitler's circle… The memoirs of people like Otto Dietrich, Christa Schroeder, Nicolaus von Below, among others both confirm Hitler's non-Christian beliefs and the validity of "Table Talk". Now on to "Table Talks"… Your claims have not weight in reality… Please provide links or sources if you are going to make wild claims. I'll be waiting. More… Read more »

+ 4 − Reply

Northpal · 5 years ago

it means exactly, "What his own beliefs were he never told me".

+ 2 − Reply

ALBKenshiro · 5 years ago

All i can say is that, he united different religions in a commune struggle, and unlike soviet union with out need for brutal force.

+ 2 − Reply

Christinne · 2 years ago

How about getting rid of religious bollocks – generally speaking – and let the man rest in peace?

+ 2 − Reply

Northpal · 5 years ago

"What his own beliefs were he never told me".

+ 1 − Reply

Ghost Man O; War · 2 years ago

If it was post war published, count on it being tailored to what the TRIBE wanted it to say. Bet your bottom dollar.

+ -2 − Reply

newstarmist · 5 years ago

Blut – a few comments to your reply: Regarding Professor Cajus Fabricius – He lived in Germany and experienced firsthand the rise of Hitler in a Germany that was roughly two-thirds Protestant and one-third Roman Catholic. He gives a first person account of what was occurring during the rise of Hitler, the NSDAP, and of the Third Reich. Any serious student of history always gives credence to first person accounts over second, third, or fourth person accounts based on hearsay, speculation, faulty translations and interpretations, etc. You should know better. Regarding Hitler and Christianity – Adolf Hitler,… Read more »

+ -3 − Reply

Ramadanistankard · 4 years ago

Hitler is the real " Anti – Christ " with a earthly mission ,because the so called Nazarean Christ is a deception … The world neither received Hitler nor his prédictions because of the jew/ christian enslaving indoctrination ..
Hitler was for a moment a Christian like everybody during the century
It doesn't mean he thought the same way for ever .We all change when we get older ..(for the better I hope !)

+ -3 − Reply

Northpal · 5 years ago

"only people who have a highly inaccurate take on what christ-insanity actually is and historically has been can convince themselves that he was sincerely christarded." – you are projecting your fanny spanking as a "world view".

+ -4 − Reply

newstarmist · 5 years ago

Blut, as painful as it may be for you, try your best to read the following regarding Point 24 of the NSDAP: "We demand liberty for all religious denominations in the State, so far as they are not a danger to it and do not militate against the morality and moral sense of the German race. The Party as such, stands for positive Christianity but does not bind itself in the matter of creed to any particular confession. It combats the Jewish-materialist spirit within and without us, and is convinced that our nation can achieve permanent health… Read more »

+ -4 − Reply

Cultured-Thug · Reply to newstarmist · 5 years ago

———"Blut, as painful as it may be for you, try your best to read the following regarding Point 24 of the NSDAP: "We demand liberty for all religious denominations in the State, so far as they are not a danger to it and do not militate against the morality and moral sense of the German race. The Party as such, stands for positive Christianity but does not bind itself in the matter of creed to any particular confession. It combats the Jewish-materialist spirit within and without us, and is convinced that our nation can achieve permanent health… Read more »

+ 5 − Reply

newstarmist · Reply to Cultured-Thug · 5 years ago

Thanks for bringing Facebook style fragments of tripe to the Renegade Tribune comment section. I suppose it was bound to happen sooner or later. And you actually referred to little ol' me more than two dozen times – albeit with incoherent and illogical nonsense – because of NSDAP Point 24? Oh really? Should I be impressed? Roses at my doorstep next? Heck of a guardian angel you have there, Blut (nudge nudge, wink wink, say no more).

+ -5 − Reply

Cultured-Thug · Reply to newstarmist · 5 years ago

Ohhh "newstarmist" don't be such a temperamental troll… Growth is an important part of life, right? Let's help one another grow…Either I am wrong on this issue or you are… One of us has to help the other! I would hate to think after all the time spent, that i could be so wrong! Why not address the 5 points? Do you have the 'Faustian spirit' to seek knowledge, or are you just trying to confirm your world views? Spare us a response about what you think is "tripe", "incoherent", or "illogical" and respond with some content,… Read more »

+ 5 − Reply

Hansel · 4 years ago

"We tolerate no one in our ranks who attacks the ideas of Christianity. Our movement is Christian." – Adolf Hitler, October 27, 1928.

+ -4 − Reply

Wolf GT · Reply to Hansel · 3 years ago

He had to say that. Germany was a very christian country. Heck back then he was a politician.! Or he woundn´t have had a chance.

+ 6 − Reply

newstarmist · 5 years ago

If "Rosenberg was a philosopher" as you say, as well as "therefore to a man like Rosenberg unless Hitler had gone into depth on existential questions he wouldn't presume to know exactly what his take was on questions that would be seen as meaningful to men of deep philosophical, metaphysical and spiritual thought", doesn't that strike you as being a contradiction of terms? After all, isn't the essence of a philosopher to be one who is given over to theoretical speculation on reality? If Rosenberg said "What his own beliefs [Hitler's] were he never told me", then… Read more »

+ -5 − Reply

delendaestziobot · 5 years ago

Your semantics will fail until you come to understand that the Truth is that Hitler was the Christ….Of course there was no historical figure of Jesus Christ, National Socialism is the recognition of Hitler as the Christ, the German Christ, the Kristos, there was no other Christ, He is the only one, He was the Ultimate Avatar and the true Kristos, all else is prophecy relating to this. Until you come to understand that you will just go round and round in circles going nowhere. See the publications of Hermitage Helm Corpus for help in this matter…. Read more »

+ -5 − Reply

Heelo mam · 3 years ago

If he was both Christian why did he copied the Nuremberg laws from the Bible?

. .

+ -6 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

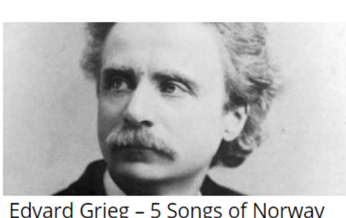
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

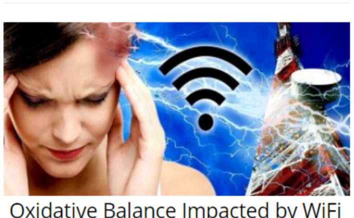
Subscribe!

Recent Posts



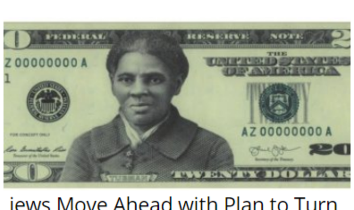
Edvard Grieg – 5 Songs of Norway

Enter the Pizza Gate – New Documentary



Oxidative Balance Impacted by WiFi and EMFs — Vulnerable Populations More Affected Says Swiss Expert Group

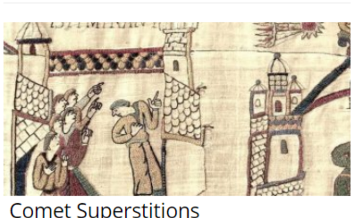
jewish CEO of Apollo Gave Over $150 Million to Jeffrey Epstein



jews Move Ahead with Plan to Turn Twenties Into Tubbies

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America



Comet Superstitions

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
- Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
- Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
- Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
- Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
- Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
- Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Tue Jan 26, 9:55:22pm **AryanBerry2030:** https://mobile.twitter.com/hoodcommunist/status/1354263815492227073

Tue Jan 26, 10:01:02pm **AryanBerry2030:** They got quite a following…. Also, in regards to UJG, I know too many people that believe Trump is somehow still for us and "the real president". All the world's a stage when you own it, and they are duping delight like hyenas right now I'm certain.

Tue Jan 26, 10:02:46pm **AryanBerry2030:** He has NEVER stood for decency, morality, wholesomeness, let alone anything Aryan/White related. Roy Kohn? Need I say more? His history has always been dispicable…

Tue Jan 26, 10:57:32pm **TruthisYHWH:** In new here and am wondering where you all stand re: q?

Tue Jan 26, 11:01:02pm **TruthisYHWH:** I'm so confused why anyone would think that Biden is for the white guy. He had a rabbi usher him in at his inauguration and literally said 6 years ago you asked me to be your personal rabbi. I mean how do you believe Biden isn't a Jew?

Type here to send a message

Chatango · Set name

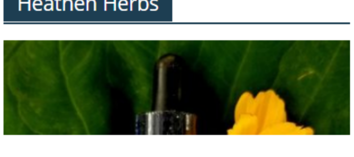
Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs



Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

- Edvard Grieg – 5 Songs of Norway
- Enter the Pizza Gate – New Documentary
- Oxidative Balance Impacted by WiFi and EMFs — Vulnerable Populations More Affected Says Swiss Expert Group
- jewish CEO of Apollo Gave Over $150 Million to Jeffrey Epstein
- jews Move Ahead with Plan to Turn Twenties Into Tubbies
- "This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
- Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America

Sections

- Race and Nationalism
- Current Events and Politics
- Religion and Spirituality
- Philosophy and Insight
- Art and Culture
- Videos
- Podcasts and Presentations
- Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me · Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 27 January 2021, 02:16:26
https://getfireshot.com

14

Adolf Hitler Fought Lung Cancer with His Anti-Smoking Campaign

July 15, 2019 renegade 14 Comments

Renegade Editor's Note: It was not until much later that "science" in the West finally came to the obvious conclusion that smoking causes cancer. This article uses the "N" word (Nazi), but the content is fascinating.

Adolf Hitler fights Lung Cancer. World's first research linking smoking and lung cancer – conceived and paid for by Adolf Hitler

The Führer's mother died from cancer. With profits from his best-selling book "Mein Kampf", he donated 100 000 Marks to cancer research he personally commissioned at the University of Jena. Is there a link between cigarette smoking and cancer? Adolf Hitler thought so, and the research he commissioned conclusively proved it. There is a very strong link and smokers are very likely to get cancer – as shown by his research results at bottom right.

The research was conducted in 1941 at the "Scientific Institute for Research into the Hazards of Tobacco", established at the Friedrich-Schiller University in Jena. This was the first such institute in the world.

With scientific proof to support his initiatives, Hitler made laws forbidding smoking in public places. He started a campaign to tell people how dangerous smoking is and tobacco use fell in Germany. This was the first official anti-smoking campaign in the world.

– Smoking was banned in the offices of the Air Force, postal services.

– Smoking was banned by uniformed police.

– Restaurants and cafes were prohibited from selling cigarettes to women.

– Tobacco coupons were denied to pregnant women.

– It was illegal for anyone under 18 to smoke in public.

– Advertisements for tobacco products were strictly regulated.

Adolf Hitler said: "Before going into retirement, I shall order that all the cigarette packets on sale in Europe should have on the label, in letters of fire, the slogan: 'Danger, tobacco smoke kills; danger: Cancer.'"

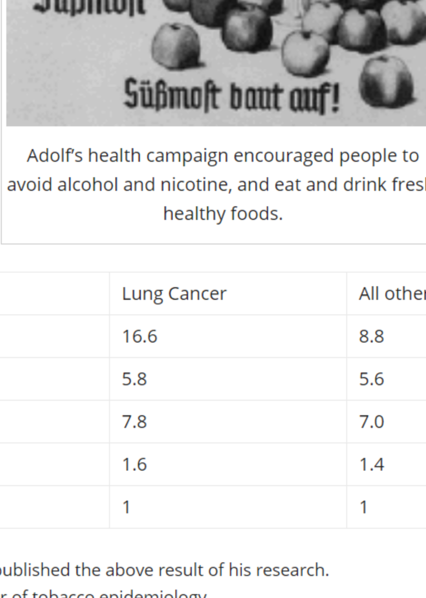
During the war tobacco rations were distributed to German soldiers. Adolf Hitler ordered that it be given in a manner that would dissuade soldiers from smoking. Smokers were given six cigarettes per man per day, but non-smokers got chocolate or extra food. Women in the Wehrmacht were not allowed to smoke at all.

The phrase "passive smoking" was coined by Fritz Lickint, author of Tabak und Organismus ("Tobacco and the Organism"). He collaborated in this book with the Nazi Anti-Tobacco League.

Because of strong Nazi support for Science and medical research, most scientists, physicians and biologists became Nazi party members.

Germans were encouraged to take exercise, eat plenty of vegetables, drink mineral water instead of alcohol and stop smoking. To reduce breast cancer, women were taught self-examination. Nowhere else in the world had such a government sponsored health campaign existed up to that time.

When the Allies invaded Germany at the end of World War II, on seeing the terrible hunger and deprivations amongst the destitute public, they promptly imported 93,000 tons of tobacco to get Germans smoking again.



Adolf's health campaign encouraged people to avoid alcohol and nicotine, and eat and drink fresh, healthy foods.

Smoking Category	Lung Cancer	All other cancers)
Very Heavy	16.6	8.8
Heavy	5.8	5.6
Medium	7.8	7.0
Moderate	1.6	1.4
Non-Smoker	1	1

The Nazi scientist, Muller, published the above result of his research.
He is regarded as the father of tobacco epidemiology.

To understand the above chart, see that a very heavy smoker is 16.6 times more likely to get lung cancer than a non-smoker.

FIG. 6.1. The Nazi party barred smoking in many public spaces, including party offices and waiting rooms (*Diensträume*). Note the negroid head on the cigar; Nazi antitobacco activists tried to characterize smoking as the vice of degenerate Africans. Source: *Auf der Wacht* 58 (1941): 24.

Source: http://germancross.com/Hitler/Fight%20for%20Health.html (dead link)

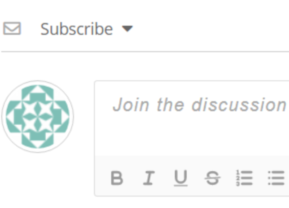
via NS Europa

← Alison Weir: Palestine – Israel – the US, The Full Context

Cash, Diamonds, Fake Saudi Passport Found at Sex-Trafficking Suspect Epstein's Home →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like


Indo-Germanic Influences in Ancient Greece
November 30, 2017 7

The Mystery of the Crop Circle Swastika
September 3, 2016 10

Boston Globe Reports on National Youth Front's Campaign Against Saida Grundy
July 9, 2015 1

Subscribe

Join the discussion

14 COMMENTS most voted

downunder 1 year ago

all I can think of, is how wonderful this world would be if Hitler had won!

48 Reply

Mr. Hilter 1 year ago

Hitler cared about his people,not profiting from their bad habits.The complete opposite of jew tactics,no wonder jews hate Hitler.

32 Reply

Tankred Reply to Mr. Hilter 1 year ago

Absolutely Mr. Hilter. The Jew, as the personification of this Dark Age stands for all sorts of degeneracy. Anything that elevates the spirit, he hates profoundly and he will do everything to destroy it. They are already exposing themselves in their ongoing content creator eradication campaign on YouTube. It gets more obvious by the day with their policy to demonetize and later on eliminating everything that is inclined to the Aryan way of thinking. By that I mean videos, which aren't at all political, but only speak about consciousness and self improvement and so on. Their democracy… Read more »

25 Reply

Believer88 1 year ago

I'm not sure about this, only read it online without much looking into it, but Allies apparently destroyed every Greek statue in Germany depicting strong muscular men and beauty statues. Hitler's views and care about his folk was really strong, from anti smoking to exercises even at young age (Hitlerjugend). He also had respect for women and their fertility, saying that women shouldn't be in police uniforms but should be at home and care for their children etc. He also gave them medails for x amount of children I believe, and the more children the less money… Read more »

18 Reply

Tankred 1 year ago

I think that the English written interpretation of the cigar description under the last picture is over the top. The negro head can as well refer to, that its blacks who are rolling together the cigars for the export like it happens in Cuba. But that is only an interpretation as well, probably the artist drew it just as a decoration to make it easily visible as a cigar – who knows? What is a fact is, that Cigars are expensive and are a habit of people who have money. (Or at least a habit of wealthy… Read more »

9 Reply

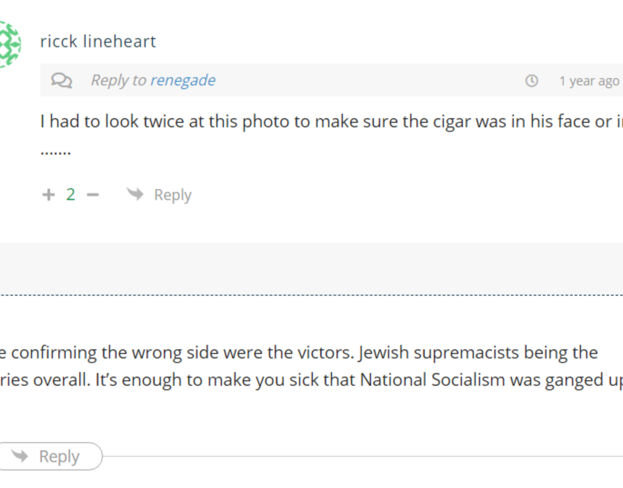
brabantian Reply to Tankred 1 year ago

Actually, major health studies have shown that there is virtually zero health risk from smoking 1 or 2 cigars per day (versus cigarettes etc), because premium cigars are all-natural & you don't inhale into the lungs (National Cancer Institute Monograph 9, 'Cigars – Health Effects & Trends', 1998) In South America there are indigenous native tobacco healers, tabaqueros, who say that tobacco is indeed only meant for the head, not for the lungs and chest, and should not be burned with artificial substances, the paper, chemicals etc in cigarettes … Tobacco is in fact another great 'natural… Read more »

-10 Reply

renegade Author Reply to brabantian 1 year ago

For the most part people who smoke cigars are pieces of shit. It's ridiculous the way you are shilling for the "natural healing" and "spiritual pleasure" of tobacco.



11 Reply

ricck lineheart Reply to renegade 1 year ago

I had to look twice at this photo to make sure the cigar was in his face or in …….

2 Reply

Steve 1 year ago

Yet another article confirming the wrong side were the victors. Jewish supremacists being the obvious beneficiaries overall. It's enough to make you sick that National Socialism was ganged up on by the All-lies.

6 Reply

Thor's Disciple 1 year ago

Leave it to bastard (((Edward Bernays))) and his 'Torches of Freedom' to snare the women folk…
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Torches_of_Freedom

5 Reply

Tony 1 year ago

Furthermore places for sports were built,housing was improved and schools were increased..how could people endure such a terrible time?

4 Reply

Herr Soundso 1 year ago

"There is a very strong link and smokers are very likely to get cancer – as shown by his research results at bottom right."

Yes, but the research only proves correlation, not causation. It could very well be that cancer as well as the inclination to smoke has a common cause (as opposed to smoking being the cause of cancer). Smoking could very well be a kind of self-medication that maybe even prevents or delays the outbreak of cancer.

-11 Reply

renegade Author Reply to Herr Soundso 1 year ago

Are you shilling for cigarettes? Really??

12 Reply

streitz Reply to renegade 1 year ago

lmao i had to laugh out loud at this comment.

2 retards shilling for cigarettes…. Don't get me wrong most comments are good and sensible but I swear there's always a few morons.

Herr Soundso, go smoke 2 packs in a row and get back to me, tell me smoking is healthy while coughing up shit.

3 Reply

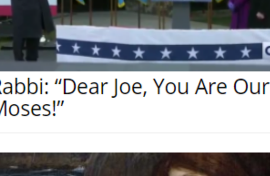
Top Authors
Kyle | Sinead | Meža Vilks | Quintus Sertorius | J. Belenger | Robert Heimdal | noble | HuckleBuck411 | Lorenz Kraus

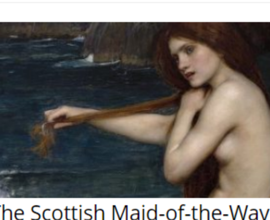
Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

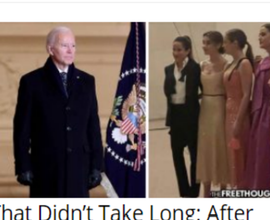
Recent Posts

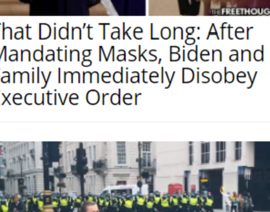
Study: Weekly Use of Disinfectants Greatly Increases Your Risk of Fatal Lung Disease

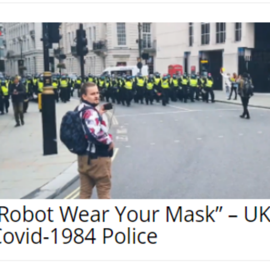
Rabbi: "Dear Joe, You Are Our Moses!"


The Scottish Maid-of-the-Wave


That Didn't Take Long: After Mandating Masks, Biden and Family Immediately Disobey Executive Order


"Robot Wear Your Mask" – UK's Covid-1984 Police


jews Destroy Germany


'Risk Pool' to be Created to Compensate Nations Hurt by Bill Gates Venture to Dim the Sun to Cool Earth

Congress Members, US Officials Pledge Allegiance to a Foreign Country

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)
Truth Hertz: Cracking the Code of Cicada 3301 & Current Events (1-12-21)
Truth Hertz: False Flags for the Revolution (1-11-21)

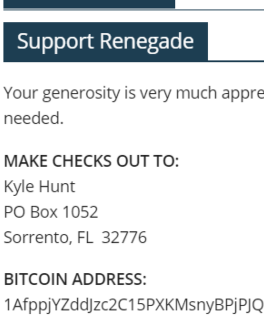
Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:34am EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:54am EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 9:28:13am sineaderade: @AryanBerry2030 Do you mean sell them on Heathen Herbs?
Sat Jan 23, 4:19:13pm 6millionlulz: Russian veteran recalls their crimes in Germany;
Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs



Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 24 January 2021, 02:20:06
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

Adolf Hitler on Building for the Future

December 10, 2018 renegade 4 Comments

Speech at the opening of the Second German Architecture and Industrial Art Exhibition in the Haus der Deutschen Kunst – 06.12.1938

Let me take up the topic of just one single project: the blueprint for a new opera house in Munich. For many years, it was worked upon, and it is now that its outlines are taking shape and form. Yet it still will take a long time for this work to reach its final completion. And the same applies to the great buildings in Berlin and the enormous building projects all over the Reich.

Let us never forget: we are not building for our time, we are building for the future! That is why the structures must be grand, solid, and durable, and thereby they will become beautiful and worthy. May every man commissioning a work, every architect who finds himself enchanted with some latest fad that he thinks remarkable or interesting, may he think again and ask if his project will be able to stand up to the criticism of the centuries. Because this is what counts! That is easily said. But we have countless examples for works, works where evidently someone was not thinking, works which evidently were not built with a purpose in mind and hence do not do justice to this purpose, either in size or in the long run.

Let me just cite one of these examples. In Germany there are about forty million Protestants. The Confessional Church537 built for itself a cathedral in Berlin which serves as the central church for the three and a half million Protestants living in the capital of the German Reich. The cathedral holds 2,450 seats, each of which is numbered in order to accommodate the more prominent Protestant families in the Reich.

My Volksgenossen! Something like this is happening in an age of so-called democratic evolution. Here the churches ought to lead by example being the most democratic since after all they deal with souls and not with professions or even social classes. Now it is somewhat difficult to follow how this church of 2,450 seats can possibly do justice to the spiritual needs of three and a half million faithful. The dimensions of the building structure are not the result of technical necessities but rather they are the net result of a narrowminded and thoughtless building process. Actually this cathedral ought to accommodate 100,000 persons.

You might ask me: "Do you believe that 100,000 persons will actually go there?" It is not my business to answer this question, a question that would have to be answered by the Church! But you will now understand that we, as a true Volk movement, must keep the needs of our Volk in sight as we carry out our building projects. Hence we must build halls into which 150,000 or even 200,000 persons will actually fit. That means: we must build them as big as the technical possibilities of our day permit, and we must build for eternity! Another example can be found in the realm of theater buildings. Around 1800, a small town of 15,000 to 20,000 inhabitants built for itself a theater with 1,200 seats. Now in the course of the years, commissioners from building inspection authorities and fire protection agencies come along and begin to limit the number of theatergoers for security reasons. In this same time period, the small town grows; 100,000 or 150,000 people live there now. In other words, while the number of seats in the theater declines, the number of inhabitants of the city increases continuously. It becomes necessary to build a new theater.

And now the city of 150,000 people begins to build yet another theater holding 1,000 or 1,200 seats, as many seats as the old theater already held a hundred years ago.

Well, it seems that one has forgotten the fact that the orchestra has swollen to sixty musicians today instead of the sixteen musicians of the past. This is largely due to our new composers-I need only name Richard Wagner. Both supernumeraries and choir also have an increasing membership, and overall technical requirements today demand the participation of far more people.

Today this same theater needs to accommodate 450 or 500 stage hands, members of the choir, soloists, dancers, that is 450 or 500 members and an audience of one thousand. That means every member of the audience must support two members of the crew. That is possible perhaps in a capitalist age. For us, this is impossible, for we must finance our theaters through contributions from the Volk.

Because this alone necessitates that the masses of our Volk go to our theaters, these theaters must have a certain size.

Now we are asked: "What? You want to build an opera with three thousand seats here?" Yes, indeed, we would like to increase that number even more because we want thousands of our Volk to partake of the fruits of German art.

Another objection might be: do we have to build so much just now? Yes, we do! We must build more now than ever before, because before us, they built either nothing or pitiful miserable structures.

And secondly: we just happen to find ourselves today in an epoch of great rejuvenation for the German Volk! He who has not realized this yet, he must nonetheless believe it! That is a fact! Posterity will have greater appreciation of the years 1933, 1934, 1935, 1936, 1937, and 1938 than certain of our contemporaries who seem to live behind the times! Posterity will see this epoch of the greatest resurrection of the German Volk ever in the context of the foundation of an enormous, great and mighty Reich.

These years will one day be seen as corresponding to the ascent of a movement to which we owe that the German Volk emerged from the confusion of party politics, segregated classes, and various confessions and melted into one entity of great spiritual strength and willpower. Such an epoch has not only the right to leave its mark upon eternity in the form of great monuments, it has a duty to do so! If someone says to me, "Why do you build more than earlier?" all I can reply is: "We build more because we are more than we were earlier." Today's Reich is different from that of yesterday. It is not just a passing fancy since it is supported not by merely a few individuals or certain interest groups. For the first time in its history, the German Reich has its foundation in the willpower and consciousness of the German Volk. Hence it well deserves that monuments now built will one day testify to its greatness even when its people have long been silent.

Furthermore, this art of building also spawns other arts, such as sculpture and painting. How true this is you can see by looking at the two wonderful sculptures exhibited here. They represent Party and Wehrmacht and no doubt they belong to the most beautiful art ever created in Germany. [-] We are incapable of assessing what countless German artists have created with truly painstaking diligence and zealous dedication. As the speaker for the German Volk, I wish to express its gratitude to those involved since it cannot possibly thank each artist individually.

Naturally, the true recompense lies within the work itself! Through it, the artist makes his way into eternity. I have the honor of declaring this exhibition open to the public, an exhibition that will prove to you that there are indeed many artists making their way here in our country, finding it, and continuing upon it.

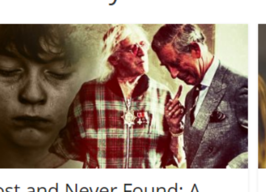
Via NS Europa

← A Strong Association Has Been Found Between The HPV Vaccine & Infertility

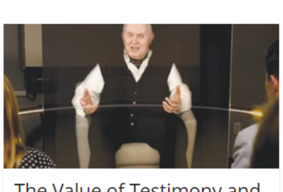
90-Year-Old Grandma Turns Small Village Into Her Art Gallery By Hand-Painting Flowers On Its Houses →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

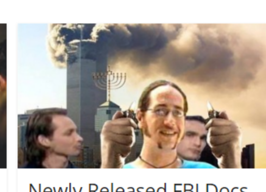
You May Also Like



Lost and Never Found: A Brief Commentary On The Global Elite Pedophile Network
August 16, 2019 6



The Value of Testimony and Confessions Concerning the Holocaust
October 22, 2020 1



Newly Released FBI Docs Shed Light on Apparent Mossad Foreknowledge of 9/11 Attacks
May 18, 2019 2

Subscribe

Join the discussion

4 COMMENTS most voted

Tony
2 years ago

He wanted art and prosperity for his people?really evil..

12 Reply

Luca
2 years ago

Albert Speer championed 'ruin value' (though was not the first to do so) the idea that a building should leave 'aesthetically pleasing ruins' long after they fall into ruin.

8 Reply

Lana Celt
2 years ago

I deeply love the white (aryan) race. So this may assist us in our struggle. Feel free to share these ideas on how to redpill freely, if you like them.

Real life redpilling:
https://twitter.com/HundredHanders

Redpill how it works:
a. comment image

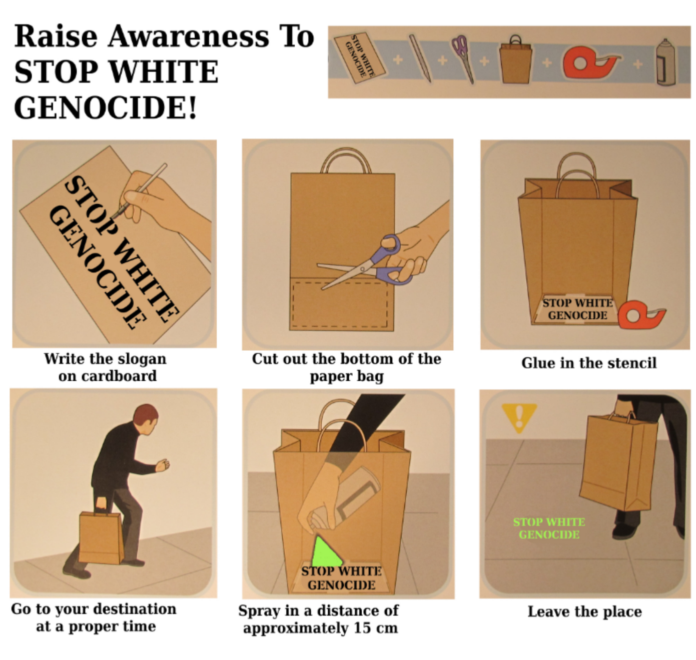
b. comment image

c. comment image

d. comment image

e. comment image

f.



g. comment image

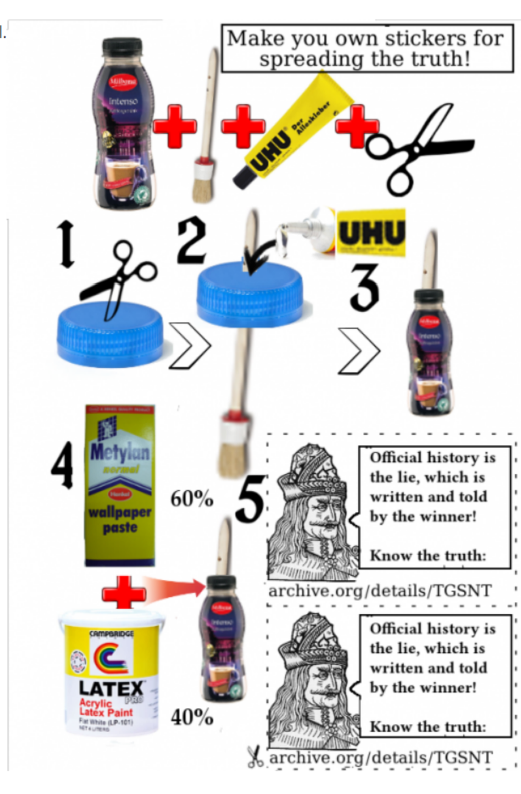
h. comment image

i. comment image

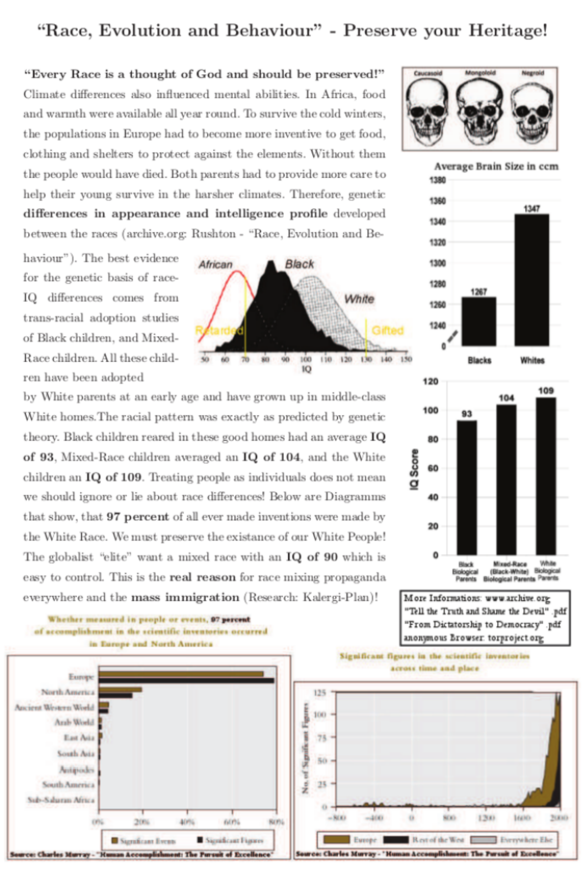
j. comment image

k. comment image

l.



Poster:
a.



b. comment image

c.

d.

How to retake Europe in 3 simple steps:
1. comment image

2. comment image

3. comment image

More ideas:
https://www.stormfront.org/forum/t3014-21/

Never give up. The future depends on us.

6 Reply

Steve
1 year ago

Hitler – what a great man he was in life and will continue even in death. What a disgusting pile of evil lies were foisted on the countries who eventually made up the Allied(All-lies) armies. As a citizen of one of those countries upon learning the truth many years ago, now hangs his head in shame over what was done to NS Germany.

1 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

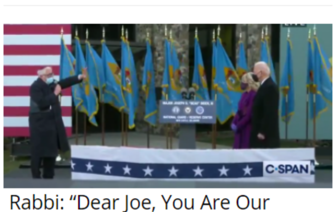
Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

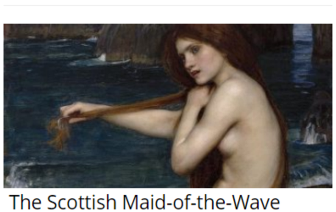
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

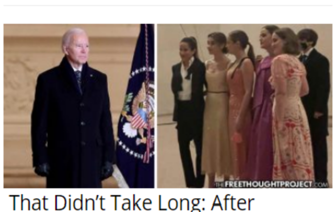
Study: Weekly Use of Disinfectants Greatly Increases Your Risk of Fatal Lung Disease



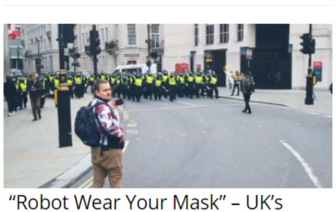
Rabbi: "Dear Joe, You Are Our Moses!"



The Scottish Maid-of-the-Wave



That Didn't Take Long: After Mandating Masks, Biden and Family Immediately Disobey Executive Order



"Robot Wear Your Mask" – UK's Covid-1984 Police

jews Destroy Germany

'Risk Pool' to be Created to Compensate Nations Hurt by Bill Gates Venture to Dim the Sun to Cool Earth

Congress Members, US Officials Pledge Allegiance to a Foreign Country

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
- Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
- Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
- Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
- Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)
- Truth Hertz: Cracking the Code of Cicada 3301 & Current Events (1-12-21)
- Truth Hertz: False Flags for the Revolution (1-11-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:34am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:54am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 9:28:13am
sineaderade: @AryanBerry2030 Do you mean sell them on Heathen Herbs?
Sat Jan 23, 4:19:13pm
6millionlulz: Russian veteran recalls their crimes in Germany;

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

- Study: Weekly Use of Disinfectants Greatly Increases Your Risk of Fatal Lung Disease
- Rabbi: "Dear Joe, You Are Our Moses!"
- The Scottish Maid-of-the-Wave
- That Didn't Take Long: After Mandating Masks, Biden and Family Immediately Disobey Executive Order
- "Robot Wear Your Mask" – UK's Covid-1984 Police
- jews Destroy Germany
- 'Risk Pool' to be Created to Compensate Nations Hurt by Bill Gates Venture to Dim the Sun to Cool Earth

Sections

- Race and Nationalism
- Current Events and Politics
- Religion and Spirituality
- Philosophy and Insight
- Art and Culture
- Videos
- Podcasts and Presentations
- Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 24 January 2021, 03:28:19
https://getfireshot.com

Adolf Hitler on Getting Rid of the Rubbish and Cultivating High Art

October 3, 2017 renegade 2 Comments

By Adolf Hitler

It is striking to observe that in 1910 our artistic level was still extraordinarily high. Since that time, alas! our decadence has merely become accentuated. In the field of painting, for example, it's enough to recall the lamentable daubs that people have tried to foist, in the name of art, on the German people.

This was quite especially the case during the Weimar Republic, and that clearly demonstrated the disastrous influence of the Jews in matters of art. The cream of the jest was the incredible impudence with which the Jew set about it! With the help of phony art critics, and with one Jew bidding against another, they finally suggested to the people — which naturally believes everything that's printed — a conception of art according to which the worst rubbish in painting became the expression of the height of artistic accomplishment. The ten thousand of the élite themselves, despite their pretensions on the intellectual level, let themselves be diddled, and swallowed all the humbug. The culminating hoax — and we now have proof of it, thanks to the seizure of Jewish property — is that, with the money they fraudulently acquired by selling trash, the Jews were able to buy, at wretched prices, the works of value they had so cleverly depreciated. Every time an inventory catches my eye of a requisition carried out on an important Jew, I see that genuine artistic treasures are listed there. It's a blessing of Providence that National Socialism, by seizing power in 1933, was able to put an end to this imposture.

When I visit an exhibition, I never fail to have all the daubs pitilessly withdrawn from it. It will be admitted that whoever visits the House of German Art today will not find any work there that isn't worthy of its place. I never hesitated, even when it was a question of works by painters given prizes by the Academy of Prussia, to ban these works from the House of German Art whenever they were worthless. It's a pity that the Academy isn't not up to its task, and that its members played amongst themselves the game of you-scratch-my-back-and-I'll-scratch-yours. The latest victim was our Minister of Religious Affairs, who knows as much about art as a hippopotamus. He fell into the most obvious traps and gave official rewards to genuine ordure. The Jews had succeeded in lulling him to sleep by using on him the same methods as had already enabled them to trick the whole German people. On the subject of these daubs, people assert that it isn't easy to understand them and that, to penetrate their depth and significance, one must be able to immerse oneself entirely in the image represented — and other idiocies from the same mill. In the years 1905-1906, when I entered the Vienna Academy, these hollow phrases were already being used — to give publicity to innumerable daubs, under the pretext of artistic experiment.

In a general way, the academies have nothing to tell me that's worth listening to. In fact, the professors who are active there are either failures, or else artists of talent (but who cannot devote more than two hours a day to their teaching), or else weary old men who therefore have nothing more to give.

Genuine artists develop only by contact with other artists. Like the Old Masters, they began by working in a studio. Let's remember that men like Rembrandt, Rubens, and others hired assistants to help them to complete all their commissions.

Amongst these assistants, only those reached the rank of apprentice who displayed the necessary gifts as regards technique and adroitness — and of whom it could be supposed that they would in their turn be capable of producing works of value. It's ridiculous to claim, as it's claimed in the academies, that right from the start the artist of genius can do what he likes. Such a man must begin, like everyone else, by learning, and it's only by working without relaxation that he succeeds in achieving what he wants. If he doesn't know the art of mixing colours to perfection — if he cannot set a background — if anatomy still has secrets for him — it's certain he won't go very far! I can imagine the number of sketches it took an artist as gifted as Menzel before he set himself to paint the Flute Concert at Sans-Souci.

It would be good if artists to-day, like those of olden days, had the training afforded by the Masters' studios and could thus steep themselves in the great pictorial traditions. If, when we look at the pictures of Rembrandt and Rubens, for example, it is often difficult to make out what the Master has painted himself and what is his pupils' share, that's due to the fact that gradually the disciples themselves became masters.

What a disaster it was, the day when the State began to interfere with the training of painters! As far as Germany is concerned, I believe that two academies would suffice: in Düsseldorf and Munich. Or perhaps three in all, if we add Vienna to the list. Obviously there's no question, for the moment, of abolishing any of our academies. But that doesn't prevent one from regretting that the tradition of the studios has been lost.

If, after the war, I can realise my great building programme — and I intend to devote thousands of millions to it — only genuine artists will be called on to collaborate.

Source: *Adolf Hitler, Table Talk, 27 March 1942; via David Sims*

← Are Trump Fans Retarded?   When the C.I.A. Was Busted For Dealing Drugs To Americans →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

The Song of Amergin
June 24, 2016 0

Divine Whisperings
August 6, 2014 15

John Martin: Painter of Epic and Apocalyptic Landscapes
April 14, 2018 5

Subscribe

Join the discussion

2 COMMENTS most voted

itsgametime
3 years ago
you've got to love Hitler, what a great man 🙂
+ 7 − Reply

WhiteWolf
3 years ago
You can only imagine what he'd say about today's "art" or today's world in general.
+ 7 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

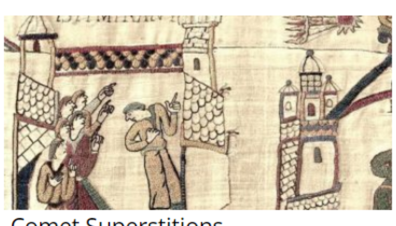
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

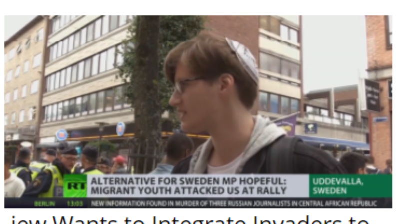
Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

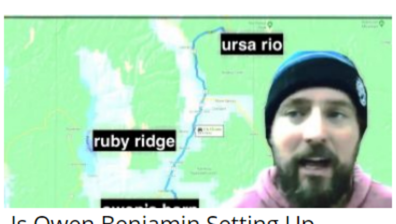
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America



Comet Superstitions

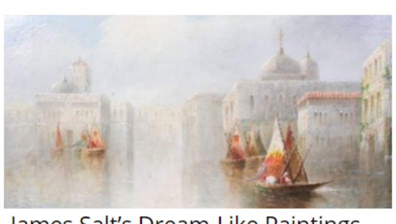


jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

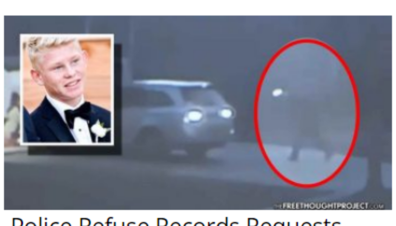


Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?

"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans



James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice



Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
- Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
- Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
- Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
- Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
- Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
- Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

SON, THERE'S NO ESCAPING THIS.

Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm
TheSolarStorm: live show tonight

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm
TheSolarStorm: call in - 747-999-6407

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm
TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them

Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am
EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day.

Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm
UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/

Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm
sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Type here to send a message
Chatango   Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

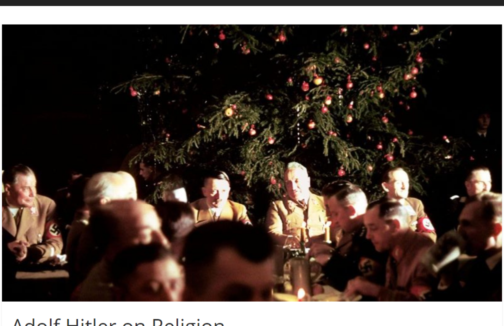
Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 22:44:05
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune



Adolf Hitler on Religion

December 13, 2017 · renegade · 26 Comments

These quotations are from *Hitler's Table Talk,* which is a series of informal, private conversations among Hitler and his closest associates, as recorded by Martin Bormann. The conversations from which these excerpts are taken occurred from July 1941 to June 1942, mostly late at night or in early morning. While Hitler did make some public overtures to "positive" Christianity during his time leading Germany, he held some different views on the religion behind closed doors.

* * *

I think the man who contemplates the universe with his eyes wide open is the man with the greatest amount of natural piety: not in the religious sense, but in the sense of an intimate harmony with things.

At the end of the last century the progress of science and technics led liberalism astray into proclaiming man's mastery of nature, and announcing that he would soon have dominion over space. But a simple storm is enough — and everything collapses like a pack of cards!

In any case, we shall learn to become familiar with the laws by which life is governed, and acquaintance with the laws of nature will guide us on the path of progress. As for the 'why' of these laws, we shall never know anything about it. A thing is so, and our understanding cannot conceive of other schemes.

Man has discovered in nature the wonderful notion of that almighty being whose law he worships.

Fundamentally in everyone there is the feeling for this almighty, which we call 'God' (that is to say, the dominion of natural laws throughout the whole universe). The priests, who have always succeeded in exploiting this feeling, threaten punishments for the man who refuses to accept the creed they impose.

When one provokes in a child a fear of the dark, one awakens in him a feeling of atavistic dread. Thus this child will be ruled all his life by this dread, whereas another child, who has been intelligently brought up, will be free of it.

It is said that every man needs a refuge where he can find consolation and help in unhappiness. I do not believe it! If humanity follows that path, it is solely a matter of tradition and habit. That is a lesson, by the way, that can be drawn from the Bolshevik front. The Russians have no God, and that does not prevent them from being able to face death.

We do not want to educate anyone in atheism.

* * *

The heaviest blow that ever struck humanity was the coming of Christianity. Bolshevism is Christianity's illegitimate child. Both are inventions of the Jew. The deliberate lie in the matter of religion was introduced into the world by Christianity. Bolshevism practices a lie of the same nature, when it claims to bring liberty to men, whereas in reality it seeks only to enslave them. In the ancient world, the relations between men and gods were founded on an instinctive respect. It was a world enlightened by the idea of tolerance. Christianity was the first creed in the world to exterminate its adversaries in the name of love. Its keynote is intolerance.

* * *

Christianity is a rebellion against natural law, a protest against nature. Taken to its logical extreme, Christianity would mean the systematic cultivation of human failure.

* * *

The Earth continues to go around, whether it's the man who kills the tiger or the tiger who eats the man. The stronger asserts his will, it's the law of nature. The world doesn't change; its laws are eternal.

There are some who say the world is evil, and that they wish to depart from this life. For my part, I like the world! Unless the desire to die is due to a lover's quarrel, I advise the desperate man to have patience for a year. The consolations will come. But if a human being has any other reason to wish to die than this, then let him die, I'm not stopping him. I merely call attention to the fact that one cannot escape this world entirely. The elements of which our body is made belong to the cycle of nature; and as for our soul, it's possible that it might return to limbo, until it gets an opportunity to reincarnate itself. But it would vex me if everybody wanted to have done with life.

To make death easier for people, the Church holds out to them the bait of a better world. We, for our part, confine ourselves to asking man to fashion his life worthily. For this, it is sufficient for him to conform to the laws of nature. Let's seek inspiration in these principles, and in the long run we'll triumph over religion.

But there will never be any possibility of National Socialism's setting out to ape religion by establishing a form of worship. Its one ambition must be scientifically to construct a doctrine that is nothing more than a homage to reason.

Our duty is to teach men to see whatever is lovely and truly wonderful in life, and not to become prematurely ill tempered and spiteful. We wish fully to enjoy what is beautiful, to cling to it — and to avoid, as far as possible, anything that might do harm to people like ourselves.

If today you do harm to the Russians, it is so as to avoid giving them the opportunity of doing harm to us.

God does not act differently. He suddenly hurls the masses of humanity on to the Earth, and he leaves it to each one to work out his own salvation. Men dispossess one another, and one perceives that, at the end of it all, it is always the stronger who triumphs. Is that not the most reasonable order of things?

If it were otherwise, nothing good would ever have existed. If we did not respect the laws of nature, imposing our will by the right of the stronger, a day would come when the wild animals would once again devour us — then the insects would eat the wild animals, and finally nothing would exist on Earth but the microbes.

* * *

Trying to take a long view of things, is it conceivable that one could found anything durable on falsehood? When I think of our Folk's future, I must look further than immediate advantages, even if these advantages were to last three hundred, five hundred years or more. I'm convinced that any pact with the Church can offer only a provisional benefit, for sooner or later the scientific spirit will disclose the harmful character of such a compromise. Thus the State will have based its existence on a foundation that one day will collapse.

An educated man retains the sense of the mysteries of nature and bows before the unknowable. An uneducated man, on the other hand, runs the risk of going over to atheism (which is a return to the state of the animal) as soon as he perceives that the State, in sheer opportunism, is making use of false ideas in the matter of religion, whilst in other fields it bases everything on pure science.

That's why I've always kept the Party aloof from religious questions. I've thus prevented my Catholic and Protestant supporters from forming groups against one another, and inadvertently knocking each other out with the bible and the sprinkler. So we never became involved with these churches' forms of worship. And if that has momentarily made my task a little more difficult, at least I've never run the risk of carrying grist to my opponents' mill. The help we would have provisionally obtained from a concordat [with the churches] would have quickly become a burden on us. In any case, the main thing is to be clever in this matter and not to look for a struggle where it can be avoided.

Being weighed down by a superstitious past, men are afraid of things that can't, or can't yet, be explained — that is to say, of the unknown. If anyone has needs of a metaphysical nature, I can't satisfy them with the Party's Program. Time will go by until the moment when science can answer all the questions.

So it's not opportune to hurl ourselves now into a struggle with the churches. The best thing is to let Christianity die a natural death. A slow death has something comforting about it. The dogma of Christianity gets worn away before the advances of science. Religion will have to make more and more concessions. Gradually the myths crumble. All that's left is to prove that in nature there is no frontier between the organic and the inorganic. When understanding of the universe has become widespread, when the majority of men know that the stars are not sources of light but worlds, perhaps inhabited worlds like ours, then the Christian doctrine will be convicted of absurdity.

Originally, religion was merely a prop for human communities. It was a means, not an end in itself. It's only gradually that it became transformed in this direction, with the object of maintaining the rule of the priests, who can live only to the detriment of society collectively.

The instructions of a hygienic nature that most religions gave, contributed to the foundation of organized communities. The precepts ordering people to wash, to avoid certain drinks, to fast at appointed dates, to take exercise, to rise with the sun, to climb to the top of the minaret — all these were obligations invented by intelligent people. The exhortation to fight courageously is also self-explanatory. Observe, by the way, that, as a corollary, the Moslem was promised a paradise peopled with sensual girls, where wine flowed in streams — a real earthly paradise. The Christians, on the other hand, declare themselves satisfied if after their death they are allowed to sing hallelujahs! All these elements contributed to form human communities. It is to these private customs that Folks owe their present characters.

Christianity, of course, has reached the peak of absurdity in this respect. And that's why one day its structure will collapse. Science has already impregnated humanity. Consequently, the more Christianity clings to its dogmas, the quicker it will decline.

But one must continue to pay attention to another aspect of the problem. It's possible to satisfy the needs of the inner life by an intimate communion with nature, or by knowledge of the past. Only a minority, however, at the present stage of the mind's development, can feel the respect inspired by the unknown, and thus satisfy the metaphysical needs of the soul. The average human being has the same needs, but can satisfy them only by elementary means. That's particularly true of women, as also of peasants who impotently watch the destruction of their crops. The person whose life tends to simplification is thirsty for belief, and he dimly clings to it with all his strength.

Nobody has the right to deprive simple people of their childish certainties until they've acquired others that are more reasonable. Indeed, it's most important that the higher belief should be well established in them before the lower belief has been removed. We must finally achieve this. But it would serve no purpose to replace an old belief by a new one that would merely fill the place left vacant by its predecessor.

It seems to me that nothing would be more foolish than to reestablish the worship of Wotan. Our old mythology had ceased to be viable when Christianity implanted itself. Nothing dies unless it is moribund. At that period the ancient world was divided between the systems of philosophy and the worship of idols. It's not desirable that the whole of humanity should be stultified — and the only way of getting rid of Christianity is to allow it to die little by little.

A Movement like ours mustn't let itself be drawn into metaphysical digressions. It must stick to the spirit of exact science. It's not the Party's function to be a counterfeit for religion.

If, in the course of a thousand or two thousand years, science arrives at the necessity of renewing its points of view, that will not mean that science is a liar. Science cannot lie, for it's always striving, according to the momentary state of knowledge, to deduce what is true. When it makes a mistake, it does so in good faith. It's Christianity that's the liar. It's in perpetual conflict with itself.

One may ask whether the disappearance of Christianity would entail the disappearance of belief in God. That's not to be desired. The notion of divinity gives most men the opportunity to concretize the feeling they have of supernatural realities. Why should we destroy this wonderful power they have of incarnating the feeling for the divine that is within them?

The man who lives in communion with nature necessarily finds himself in opposition to the Churches. And that's why they're heading for ruin — for science is bound to win.

I especially wouldn't want our Movement to acquire a religious character and institute a form of worship. It would be appalling for me, and I would wish I'd never lived, if I were to end up in the skin of a Buddha!

If at this moment we were to eliminate the religions by force, the people would unanimously beseech us for a new form of worship. You can imagine our District Leaders giving up their pranks to play at being saints! As for our Minister For Religion, according to his own co-religionists, God himself would turn away from his family!

I envisage the future, therefore, as follows: First of all, to each man his private creed. Superstition shall not lose its rights. The Party is sheltered from the danger of competing with the religions. These latter must simply be forbidden from interfering in future with temporal matters. From the tenderest age, education will be imparted in such a way that each child will know all that is important to the maintenance of the State. As for the men close to me, who, like me, have escaped from the clutches of dogma, I've no reason to fear that the Church will get its hooks on them.

We'll see to it that the churches cannot spread abroad teachings in conflict with the interests of the State. We shall continue to preach the doctrine of National Socialism, and the young will no longer be taught anything but the truth.

* * *

On the whole Earth there's no being, no substance, and probably no human institution that doesn't end by growing old. But it's in the logic of things that every human institution should be convinced of its everlastingness — unless it already carries the seed of its downfall. The hardest steel grows weary. Just as it is certain that one day the Earth will disappear, so it is certain that the works of men will be overthrown.

All these manifestations are cyclical. Religion is in perpetual conflict with the spirit of free research. The Church's opposition to science was sometimes so violent that it struck off sparks. The Church, with a clear awareness of her interests, has made a strategic retreat, with the result that science has lost some of its aggressiveness.

The present system of teaching in schools permits the following absurdity: at 10 a.m. the pupils attend a lesson on the catechism, at which the creation of the world is presented to them in accordance with the teachings of the Bible; and at 11 a.m. they attend a lesson in natural science, at which they are taught the theory of evolution. Yet the two doctrines are in complete contradiction! As a child, I suffered from this contradiction, and ran my head against a wall. Often I complained to one or another of my teachers against what I had been taught an hour before — and I remember that I drove them to despair.

The Christian religion tries to get out of it by explaining that one must attach a symbolic value to the images of Holy Writ. Any man who made the same claim four hundred years ago would have ended his career at the stake, with an accompaniment of Hosannas. By joining in the game of tolerance, religion has won back ground by comparison with bygone centuries.

Religion draws all the profit that can be drawn from the fact that science postulates the search for, and not the certain knowledge of, the truth. Let's compare science to a ladder. On every rung, one beholds a wider landscape. But science does not claim to know the essence of things. When science finds that it has to revise one or another notion that it had believed to be definitive, at once religion gloats and declares: We told you so! To say that is to forget that it's in the nature of science to behave itself thus. For if it decided to assume a dogmatic air, it would itself become a church.

When one says that God provokes the lightning, that's true in a sense; but what is certain is that God does not direct the thunderbolt, as the Church claims. The Church's explanation of natural phenomena is an abuse, for the Church has ulterior interests. True piety is the characteristic of the being who is aware of his weakness and ignorance. Whoever sees God only in an oak or in a tabernacle, instead of seeing Him everywhere, is not truly pious. He remains attached to appearances — and when the sky thunders and the lightning strikes, he trembles simply from fear of being struck as a punishment for the sin he's just committed.

* * *

I know nothing of the Other World, and I have the honesty to admit it. Other people know more about it than I do, and I'm incapable of proving that they're mistaken. I don't dream of imposing my philosophy on a village girl. Although religion does not aim at seeking for the truth, it is a kind of philosophy which can satisfy simple minds, and that does no harm to anyone. Everything is finally a matter of the feeling man has of his own impotence. In itself, this philosophy has nothing pernicious about it. The essential thing, really, is that man should know that salvation consists in the effort that each person makes to understand Providence and accept the laws of nature.

Since all violent upheavals are a calamity, I would prefer the adaptation to be made without shocks. What could be longest left undisturbed are women's convents. The sense of the inner life brings people great enrichment. What we must do, then, is to extract from religions the poison they contain. In this respect, great progress has been made during recent centuries.

* * *

When I was younger, I thought it was necessary to set about matters with dynamite. I've since realized that there's room for a little subtlety. The rotten branch falls of itself. The final state must be: in St. Peter's Chair, a senile officiant; facing him, a few sinister old women, as gaga and as poor in spirit as anyone could wish. The young and healthy are on our side. Against a Church that identifies itself with the State, as in England, I have nothing to say. But, even so, it's impossible eternally to hold humanity in bondage with lies. After all, it was only between the sixth and eighth centuries that Christianity was imposed on our Folks by princes who had an alliance of interests with the shavelings. Our Folks had previously succeeded in living all right without this religion. I have six Divisions of SS composed of men absolutely indifferent in matters of religion. It doesn't prevent them from going to their deaths with serenity in their souls.

* * *

What is this God who takes pleasure only in seeing men grovel before him? Try to picture to yourselves the meaning of the following, quite simple story: God creates the conditions for sin. Later on he succeeds, with the help of the Devil, in causing man to sin. Then he employs a virgin to bring into the world a son who, by his death, will redeem humanity!

I can imagine people being enthusiastic about the paradise of Mohammed, but as for the insipid paradise of the Christians! In your lifetime, you used to hear the music of Richard Wagner. After your death, it will be nothing but hallelujahs, the waving of palms, children of an age for the feeding bottle, and hoary old men. The man of the isles pays homage to the forces of nature. But Christianity is an invention of sick brains: one could imagine nothing more senseless, nor any more indecent way of turning the idea of the Godhead into a mockery. A nigger with his taboos is crushingly superior to the human being who seriously believes in transubstantiation.

I begin to lose all respect for humanity when I think that some people on our side, ministers or generals, are capable of believing that we cannot triumph without the blessing of the Church. Such a notion is excusable in little children who have learned nothing else.

For thirty years [i.e. 1618-1648] the Germans tore each other to pieces simply in order to know whether or not they should take communion in both kinds. There's nothing lower than religious notions like that. From that point of view, one can envy the Japanese. They have a religion which is very simple and brings them into contact with nature. They've succeeded even in taking Christianity and turning it into a religion that's less shocking to the intellect.

By what would you have me replace the Christians' picture of the Beyond? What comes naturally to mankind is the sense of eternity, and that sense is at the bottom of every man. The soul and the mind migrate, just as the body returns to nature. Thus life is eternally reborn from life. As for the 'why' of all that, I feel no need to rack my brains on the subject. The soul is unplumbable.

If there is a God, at the same time as he gives man life he gives him intelligence. By regulating my life according to the understanding that is granted me, I may be mistaken, but I act in good faith.

* * *

Man judges everything in relation to himself. What is bigger than himself is big, what is smaller is small. Only one thing is certain, that one is part of the spectacle. Everyone finds his own role. Joy exists for everybody. I dream of a state of affairs in which every man would know that he lives and dies for the preservation of the species. It's our duty to encourage that idea: let the man who distinguishes himself in the service of the species be thought worthy of the highest honors.

* * *

What a happy inspiration, to have kept the clergy out of the Party! On the 21st March, 1933, at Potsdam, the question was raised: with the Church, or without the Church? I conquered the State despite the malediction pronounced on us by both creeds. On that day, we went directly to the tomb of the kings whilst the others were visiting religious services. Supposing that at that period I'd made a pact with the Churches, I'd today be sharing the lot of The Duce. By nature The Duce is a freethinker, but he decided to choose the path of concessions. For my part, in his place I'd have taken the path of revolution. I'd have entered the Vatican and thrown everybody out — reserving the right to apologize later: 'Excuse me, it was a mistake!' But the result would have been, they'd have been outside!

When all is said, we have no reason to wish that the Italians and Spaniards should free themselves from the drug of Christianity. Let's be the only Folk who are immunized against the disease.

* * *

Kerrl, with the noblest of intentions, wanted to attempt a synthesis between National Socialism and Christianity. I don't believe the thing's possible, and I see the obstacle in Christianity itself.

I think I could have come to an understanding with the popes of the Renaissance. Obviously, their Christianity was a danger on the practical level — and, on the propaganda level, it continued to be a lie.

But a pope, even a criminal one, who protects great artists and spreads beauty around him, is nevertheless more sympathetic to me than the protestant minister who drinks from the poisoned spring.

Pure Christianity — the Christianity of the catacombs — is concerned with translating the Christian doctrine into facts. It leads quite simply to the annihilation of mankind. It is merely whole hearted Bolshevism, under a tinsel of metaphysics.

* * *

Man has been given his brain to think with. But if he has the misfortune to make use of it, he finds a swarm of black bugs [i.e. priests] on his heels. The mind is doomed to the auto-da-fé.

The observatory I'll have built at Linz, on the Pöstlingberg, I can see it in my mind … In future, thousands of excursionists will make a pilgrimage there every Sunday. They'll thus have access to the greatness of our universe. The pediment will bear this motto: 'The heavens proclaim the glory of the everlasting.' It will be our way of giving men a religious spirit, of teaching them humility — but without the priests.

Man seizes hold, here and there, of a few scraps of truth, but he couldn't rule nature. He must know that, on the contrary, he is dependent on Creation. And this attitude leads further than the superstitions maintained by the Church. Christianity is the worst of the regressions that mankind can ever have undergone, and it's the Jew who, thanks to this diabolic invention, has thrown him back 15 centuries. The only thing that would be still worse would be victory for the Jew through Bolshevism. If Bolshevism triumphed, mankind would lose the gift of laughter and joy. It would become merely a shapeless mass, doomed to grayness and despair.

The priests of antiquity were closer to nature, and they sought modestly for the meaning of things. Instead of that, Christianity promulgates its inconsistent dogmas and imposes them by force. Such a religion carries within it intolerance and persecution. It's the bloodiest conceivable …

For Ptolemy, the Earth was the center of the world. That changed with Copernicus. Today we know that our solar system is merely a solar system amongst many others. What could we do better than allow the greatest possible number of people like us to become aware of these marvels?

In any case, we can be grateful to Providence, which causes us to live today rather than 300 years ago. At every street corner, in those days, there was a blazing stake. What a debt we owe to the men who had the courage — the first to do so — to rebel against lies and intolerance. The admirable thing is that amongst them were Jesuit Fathers.

In their fight against the Church, the Russians are purely negative. We, on the other hand, should practise the cult of the heroes who enabled humanity to pull itself out of the rut of error. Kepler lived at Linz, and that's why I chose Linz as the place for our observatory. His mother was accused of witchcraft and was tortured several times by the Inquisition.

To open the eyes of simple people, there's no better method of instruction than the picture. Put a small telescope in a village, and you destroy a world of superstitions. One must destroy the priest's argument that science is changeable because faith does not change, since, when presented in this form, the statement is dishonest.

* * *

The book that contains the reflections of the Emperor Julian should be circulated in millions. What wonderful intelligence! What discernment, all the wisdom of antiquity! It's extraordinary!

* * *

It is a great pity that this tendency towards religious thought can find no better outlet than the Jewish pettifoggery of the Old Testament, for a religious Folk who, in the solitude of winter, continually seek ultimate light on their religious problems with the assistance of the Bible, must eventually become spiritually deformed. The wretched Folk strive to extract truths from these Jewish chicaneries, where in fact no truths exist. As a result they become embedded in some rut of thought or other and, unless they possess an exceptionally commonsense mind, degenerate into religious maniacs.

It is deplorable that the Bible should have been translated into German, and that the whole of the German Folk should have thus become exposed to the whole of this Jewish mumbo jumbo. So long as the wisdom, particularly of the Old Testament, remained exclusively in the Latin of the Church, there was little danger that sensible people would become the victims of illusions as the result of studying the Bible. But since the Bible became common property, a whole heap of people have found opened to them lines of religious thought which — particularly in conjunction with the German characteristic of persistent and somewhat melancholy meditation — as often as not turned them into religious maniacs. When one recollects further that the Catholic Church has elevated to the status of Saints a whole number of madmen, one realizes why movements such as that of the Flagellants came inevitably into existence in the Middle Ages in Germany.

* * *

The Ten Commandments are a code of living to which there's no refutation. These precepts correspond to irrefragable needs of the human soul; they're inspired by the best religious spirit; and the Churches here support themselves on a solid foundation.

* * *

Is there a single religion that can exist without a dogma? No, for in that case it would belong to the order of science. Science cannot explain why natural objects are what they are. And that's where religion comes in, with its comforting certainties. When incarnated in the Churches, religion always finds itself in opposition to life. So the Churches would be heading for disaster, and they know it, if they didn't cling to a rigid truth.

What is contrary to the visible truth must change or disappear — that's the law of life.

* * *

Research must remain free and unfettered by any State restriction. The facts which it establishes represent Truth, and Truth is never evil.

* * *

I shall never believe that what is founded on lies can endure for ever. I believe in Truth. I'm sure that, in the long run, Truth must be victorious.

← UnSpun: Bryan Nova Brey – MythMatrix

Incredible Art of Andrey Shishkin, the Russian Leonardo da Vinci of Our Time →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Ancient Aryans of China — March 5, 2017 — 19
The Jewish Religion — September 23, 2017 — 7
Billionaire Oprah Blasts Whiteness — August 6, 2020 — 13

Subscribe

Join the discussion

26 COMMENTS — most voted

Richard · 3 years ago
Such clarity, intelligence, mildness of character and plain common sense when you read his words he is unrecognizable from the monster creature created by the occupied press in the west. "The heaviest blow that ever struck humanity was the coming of Christianity. Bolshevism is Christianity's illegitimate child. Both are inventions of the Jew." He refers to Christianity as having practiced extermination under the banner of love, how very true. As a former Christian recovering from the evil damage this religion did to me I believe Christianity is the biggest single destructive force ever inflicted on the white… Read more »
+ 11 − Reply

Skalgarir · 3 years ago
No wonder then it has its rhizome in abrahamic contraventions. The jew IS an anti-Natural fiend, that is why so called "green belt" land is being hacked down and built upon. Everything is becoming an asphalt, plastic and phosphorescent scab of death-like environments. This is the jew environment, the mechanistic, dead and asphyxiating surrounding of the city. More and more land is being covered by cheap housing: who would thing THAT was a bad thing: MORE HOUSING GREAT YES!!!! Well sort of, IF it is being created in sync and symbiosis with the land, not just slammed… Read more »
+ 5 − Reply

GreG · Reply to Skalgarir · 3 years ago
Skalgarir. You are a powerful thinker. I agree strongly. If you look at old European villages you can see such care and beauty. Limited development is a beautiful thing. The Jewish influence is cancerous through all aspects of life. Everything is done on an infinite, unenending scale, with so little heart and care. After all, the Jewish system requires infinite economic growth. That's its model. Economic growth is good. Job creation is good. To what end? Before I was Jew-wise I couldn't figure out what was going on and why. See how nice this is and how… Read more »
+ 5 − Reply

Saskia · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago
they will accuse of antisemitism, rassism they cry if you dare to critizise their golems.
beautiful picture by the way.
+ 4 − Reply

Skalgarir · 3 years ago
Excellent post and excellent picture!
+ 4 − Reply

Bodhi Mantra · 3 years ago
excellent article thank you. I think you will like this video
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MEMl4czQIoE
Here is the problem. The truth is too complex for most to understand. All religions came from the original one true religion that was based on science and math. The Semitic religions have been a curse on this world, it is a very fine mess indeed.
+ 3 − Reply

Richard · Reply to Bodhi Mantra · 3 years ago
All religions I think come from the clever exploitation of peoples natural fears like dying, being poor and hungry and desires for everlasting life, wealth, love, being looked after cared for; a desire for something better after death. Love the big emotional candy offered in Christianity which has lured so many lonely women and men.
Science and math is based on hard facts which do not appeal in mass religion.
+ 3 − Reply

GreG · Reply to Richard · 3 years ago
My sympathy for Christianity has to do with compassion for life. In some ways the Jesus Christ figure represents the sins committed against innocent life, which suffers at the hands of the malicious or cold-hearted. Dostoevsky wrote: "If someone proved to me that Christ is outside the truth and that in reality the truth were outside of Christ, then I should prefer to remain with Christ rather than with the truth." He was Jew-wise, and like many artists had a sensitive soul. Christ lends the idea that life is something of a test and that all our… Read more »
+ 0 − Reply

Richard · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago
Many of Jesus's teaching mimics the words of Helel the elder the president of the Sanhedrin. Helel was the founding author of the Talmud he was also a very close friend of Jesus's family. Apart from the clear BS spouted by Jesus's followers like water to wine and the sky opening like a scroll, himself getting on a cloud and flying away "ta ta see you later goyim" lol . These frauds and lies were not so easily discerned in a world of the time filled superstitions and BS. While I certainly believe in sorcery and witchcraft… Read more »
+ 0 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to Bodhi Mantra · 3 years ago
The "one true religion" is not founded on science/math (though it can be said that it is compatible with science, reason, and reality), but on love (the lofty sense of universality, which can be found in Plato, Goethe, and Nietzsche, which should not be confused for cosmopolitanism) and wisdom (inquiry into the constitution of the universe is treasured deeply). The true religion cannot ever be manifested in a form (religion should pertain to the individual), but all genuine religions (those which conceive of an afterlife, as opposed to earthly resurrections of the body) ultimately derive from it,… Read more »
+ -2 − Reply

Great Ocean · 3 years ago
Many thanks for posting this article renegade. The memoirs of his associates are unanimous in Hitler's repudiation of Christianity and his Table Talks exude lucid clarity, insight, reasoning, and depth on the matters of religion. He was already highly cultivated in his youth, but it's evident that he came into contact with Platonic ideals in his adulthood. He was an ardent admirer of ancient Greek/Roman antiquity, the arts, architecture, and sculptures, and he paid homage to their ideas of fate and ideals of beauty. He also paid homage to Ptolemy, Copernicus, Galileo, and Kepler, who ranked the… Read more »
+ 1 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to Great Ocean · 3 years ago
The English translation of the Table Talks undoubtedly contains many errors, but it's still readable and does not deviate that much from Jochmann/Picker's German translation (the German translations are actually even more anti-Christian and provide context and footnotes for the conversations). Nothing is stopping people from picking up the German translations and translating it for themselves. It just takes time and patience. It's terribly lazy to rely on the testimony of Richard C. Carrier, on the basis of a peer review (which amounts to nothing, like diplomas), who has an obvious anti-Christian agenda (it's worth pointing out… Read more »
+ 2 − Reply

WhiteWolf · 3 years ago
Great article. Had heard of the table talks but had never looked them up. If they are legitimate then they are much more of a reason for the hate on Hitler than the holohoax. The priests whose power he wanted to take away would have organized 60 million jews to be gassed to keep power without blinking.
+ 1 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to WhiteWolf · 3 years ago
It's definitely one of the reasons for the hate on Hitler. Richard C. Carrier, a possible jew, pointed out some discrepancies in the English translation but also used the opportunity to push his lie of Hitler being a Christian and his efforts have had the effect of discrediting the entire Table Talks (not just the English translation). I don't think it's a coincidence when possible Jewess V. K. Clark praises him as a Jewish scholar and says he single-handedly "debunked" the Table Talks: https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RKhzJBYxz8w#t=7m13s It's typically Jewish to exaggerate the significance of their great men, who are… Read more »
+ 2 − Reply

foolower · 3 years ago
https://gayfundamentals.wordpress.com/77432-2/ "Christianity, the Poisoned Gift" I enjoyed the thought process of this blogger especially on the topic of Christianity. They refuse to mention the J-word but they do correctly call the architects of all this "psychopathic social engineers" and we live in a "Satanic Cattle Farm". Both descriptions are very accurate I think. If you like Hitlers thoughts you will love this blog on a variety of topics. You may not agree with them but the logic system and the insight and the sheer level of intelligence of the author is evident even if they are wrong… Read more »
+ 0 − Reply

foolower · Reply to foolower · 3 years ago
These quotes actually diminish the belief I hold that Hitler was totally genuine as they reveal in a sense that he had faith in science when science has been a bastion of fraud and manipulation as much as Christianity has… Darwinism, Special relativity etc. all these things are perversions of true science intended to confuse and deceive people into not believing their own senses. Maybe he believed everything he said and what he did he did for love of his people and his country but the fact remains that he lost and his battle and his and… Read more »
+ -1 − Reply

stefan · Reply to foolower · 2 years ago
Interessant comment,indeed.
+ 0 − Reply

GreG · Reply to foolower · 3 years ago
I recommend you listen to this from start to finish. https://hooktube.com/watch?v=AcMPYqPFc-o Stuff like this from your article is patently wrong: "Oh wait, the Bible doesn't state that God created races, because all of humanity is descended from Adam." Sarcastic kneejerk criticisms of things people don't understand because they aren't willing to put in the 5+ years required to gain a meaningful understanding. Wickstrom has done 20+ years of study. The Apocrypha is all about race and is largely unknown, essentially deleted from history. The website you link has lots of content but the author's thinking is superficial… Read more »
+ -1 − Reply

foolower · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago
I will watch the video. If Wickstrom is the guy in the video I want to know more about what he has to say as I saw him briefly when I watched the Communism by the back door Dennis Wise videos. I read fast but it took me months to read everything they wrote (thousands of pages with no breaks is not an easy read at all but packed with detail and research) so your cursory glance of a few paragraphs does not do the psychological unified theory they present of a method of analysis of any… Read more »
+ 0 − Reply

GreG · Reply to foolower · 3 years ago
I'll have another look at your insistence. However, one of the reasons people can't escape that false reality is because cowards like the site authors refuse to name the Jew. I was looking at Elon Musk's Twitter and reading the comments being left. Most people seem under the illusion that the world is basically on the level, that the media is on their side (not enemy controlled by Jew supremacists), and that mainstream history, including the Holocaust of Six Million Precious Jews (the most horrific event in the history of man) is true. Once you realize that… Read more »
+ 2 − Reply

foolower · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago
You are absolutely right and I agree 100% with everything you wrote. My fascination with https://gayfundamentals.wordpress.com/77432-2/ and the blogger writing this is based on the notion that the corruption of the "Satanic Social Engineers" (Jews) and the control they have exerted over society goes back beyond recorded history and that recorded history including Christianity is part of a Satanic system of deception. The esoterics of psychology and the process of denial and acceptance by white slaves of a lie in the open conspiracy nature of Jewish communist control of all white nations is the compelling factor of… Read more »
+ 0 − Reply

Mathew · 3 years ago
Not for a minute this comes from Hitler! Just a little knowledge of your positions to know this. Totally fake news!
+ -1 − Reply

SanityClaus · 3 years ago
"truth must be victorious"-I was unaware that truth needed a victim.
I say let truth be triumphant.
"research must remain free and unfettered by any state restriction"-Pavlovian vivisection both on animals and people is the perverted basis of behavioral psychology. NO CIVILIZED PEOPLE CAN TOLERATE SUCH RESEARCH.
It is not always the stronger that triumphs. It is also the quick and the wise and the prepared.
+ -2 − Reply

brabantian · 3 years ago
Am surprised that people see this offered translation of Hitler's table talk as putting him in a positive light, re either religion or nationalism. In the above, AH appears as a follower of a shallow social darwinism, which he rather sophomorically claims is 'scientific' … he espouses a cult of the rule of the strong, 'might makes right', or as Thucydides said in ancient Greece, "The strong do what they can; the weak suffer what they must," in Hitler's version, "The stronger asserts his will, it's the law of nature." For modern 'nationalists' to feel some liking… Read more »
+ -6 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to brabantian · 3 years ago
Social Darwinism is the logical consequence of a higher conception. Hitler derived it from natural observation pertaining to the constitution of the universe, he did not begin from Darwin. Mein Kampf: "He will then feel that there cannot be a separate law for mankind in a universe in which planets and suns follow their orbits, where moons and planets trace their destined paths, where the strong are always the masters of the weak and where the latter must obey or be destroyed." In the German translation, this is rendered as: "He will then feel that in a… Read more »
+ 0 − Reply

WhiteWolf · Reply to brabantian · 3 years ago
So why wasnt everyone sickened by Bolshevik atrocities and the Soviet aggression on Poland? Britain declared qat on Germany for attacking Poland but not on the Soviets who did exactly the same thing.
+ 0 − Reply

Top Authors
Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s): New Article Updates · Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

Recent Posts
"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice
Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs
Name*
Email*

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 22:22:34
https://getfireshot.com

1

Adolf Hitler on the Destruction of Art and Culture

March 27, 2017 · renegade · 1 Comment

From *Mein Kampf*

If we study the course of our cultural life during the last twenty-five years we shall be astonished to note how far we have already gone in this process of retrogression. Everywhere we find the presence of those germs which give rise to protuberant growths that must sooner or later bring about the ruin of our culture. Here we find undoubted symptoms of slow corruption; and woe to the nations that are no longer able to bring that morbid process to a halt.

In almost all the various fields of German art and culture those morbid phenomena may be observed. Here everything seems to have passed the culminating point of its excellence and to have entered the curve of a hasty decline. At the beginning of the century the theatres seemed already degenerating and ceasing to be cultural factors, except the Court theatres, which opposed this prostitution of the national art. With these exceptions, and also a few other decent institutions, the plays produced on the stage were of such a nature that the people would have benefited by not visiting them at all. A sad symptom of decline was manifested by the fact that in the case of many 'art centres' the sign was posted on the entrance doors: FOR ADULTS ONLY.

Let it be borne in mind that these precautions had to be taken in regard to institutions whose main purpose should have been to promote the education of the youth and not merely to provide amusement for sophisticated adults. What would the great dramatists of other times have said of such measures and, above all, of the conditions which made these measures necessary? How exasperated Schiller would have been, and how Goethe would have turned away in disgust!

But what are Schiller, Goethe and Shakespeare when confronted with the heroes of our modern German literature? Old and frowsy and outmoded and finished. For it was typical of this epoch that not only were its own products bad but that the authors of such products and their backers reviled everything that had really been great in the past. This is a phenomenon that is very characteristic of such epochs. The more vile and miserable are the men and products of an epoch, the more they will hate and denigrate the ideal achievements of former generations. What these people would like best would be completely to destroy every vestige of the past, in order to do away with that sole standard of comparison which prevents their own daubs from being looked upon as art. Therefore the more lamentable and wretched are the products of each new era, the more it will try to obliterate all the memorials of the past. But any real innovation that is for the benefit of mankind can always face comparison with the best of what has gone before; and frequently it happens that those monuments of the past guarantee the acceptance of those modern productions. There is no fear that modern productions of real worth will look pale and worthless beside the monuments of the past. What is contributed to the general treasury of human culture often fulfils a part that is necessary in order to keep the memory of old achievements alive, because this memory alone is the standard whereby our own works are properly appreciated. Only those who have nothing of value to give to the world will oppose everything that already exists and would have it destroyed at all costs.

And this holds good not only for new phenomena in the cultural domain but also in politics. The more inferior new revolutionary movements are, the more will they try to denigrate the old forms. Here again the desire to pawn off their shoddy products as great and original achievements leads them into a blind hatred against everything which belongs to the past and which is superior to their own work. As long as the historical memory of Frederick the Great, for instance, still lives, Frederic Ebert can arouse only a problematic admiration. The relation of the hero of Sans Souci to the former republican of Bremen may be compared to that of the sun to the moon; for the moon can shine only after the direct rays of the sun have left the earth. Thus we can readily understand why it is that all the new moons in human history have hated the fixed stars. In the field of politics, if Fate should happen temporarily to place the ruling power in the hands of those nonentities they are not only eager to defile and revile the past but at the same time they will use all means to evade criticism of their own acts. The Law for the Protection of the Republic, which the new German State enacted, may be taken as one example of this truth.

One has good grounds to be suspicious in regard to any new idea, or any doctrine or philosophy, any political or economical movement, which tries to deny everything that the past has produced or to present it as inferior and worthless. Any renovation which is really beneficial to human progress will always have to begin its constructive work at the level where the last stones of the structure have been laid. It need not blush to utilize those truths which have already been established; for all human culture, as well as man himself, is only the result of one long line of development, where each generation has contributed but one stone to the building of the whole structure. The meaning and purpose of revolutions cannot be to tear down the whole building but to take away what has not been well fitted into it or is unsuitable, and to rebuild the free space thus caused, after which the main construction of the building will be carried on.

Thus alone will it be possible to talk of human progress; for otherwise the world would never be free of chaos, since each generation would feel entitled to reject the past and to destroy all the work of the past, as the necessary preliminary to any new work of its own.

The saddest feature of the condition in which our whole civilization found itself before the War was the fact that it was not only barren of any creative force to produce its own works of art and civilization but that it hated, defiled and tried to efface the memory of the superior works produced in the past. About the end of the last century people were less interested in producing new significant works of their own–particularly in the fields of dramatic art and literature–than in defaming the best works of the past and in presenting them as inferior and antiquated. As if this period of disgraceful decadence had the slightest capacity to produce anything of superior quality! The efforts made to conceal the past from the eyes of the present afforded clear evidence of the fact that these apostles of the future acted from anevil intent. These symptoms should have made it clear to all that it was not a question of new, though wrong, cultural ideas but of a process which was undermining the very foundations of civilization. It threw the artistic feeling which had hitherto been quite sane into utter confusion, thus spiritually preparing the way for political Bolshevism. If the creative spirit of the Periclean age be manifested in the Parthenon, then the Bolshevist era is manifested through its cubist grimace.

In this connection attention must be drawn once again to the want of courage displayed by one section of our people, namely, by those who, in
virtue of their education and position, ought to have felt themselves obliged to take up a firm stand against this outrage on our culture. But they refrained from offering serious resistance and surrendered to what they considered the inevitable. This abdication of theirs was due, however, to sheer funk lest the apostles of Bolshevist art might raise a rumpus; for those apostles always violently attacked everyone who was not ready to recognize them as the choice spirits of artistic creation, and they tried to strangle all opposition by saying that it was the product of philistine and backwater minds. People trembled in fear lest they might be accused by these yahoos and swindlers of lacking artistic appreciation, as if it would have been a disgrace not to be able to understand and appreciate the effusions of those mental degenerates or arrant rogues. Those cultural disciples, however, had a very simple way of presenting their own effusions as works of the highest quality. They offered incomprehensible and manifestly crazy productions to their amazed contemporaries as what they called 'an inner experience'. Thus they forestalled all adverse criticism at very little cost indeed. Of course nobody ever doubted that there could have been inner experiences like that, but some doubt ought to have arisen as to whether or not there was any justification for exposing these hallucinations of psychopaths or criminals to the sane portion of human society. The works produced by a Moritz von Schwind or a Bocklin were also externalizations of an inner experience, but these were the experiences of divinely gifted artists and not of buffoons.

This situation afforded a good opportunity of studying the miserable cowardliness of our so-called intellectuals who shirked the duty of offering serious resistance to the poisoning of the sound instincts of our people. They left it to the people themselves to formulate their own attitude towards his impudent nonsense. Lest they might be considered as understanding nothing of art, they accepted every caricature of art, until they finally lost the power of judging what is really good or bad.

Taken all in all, there were superabundant symptoms to show that a diseased epoch had begun.

← Dr. Pierce: More on Jewish Reparations

Cattle and Kinsmen →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Wagner Documentary: In the Eye of the Ring
May 19, 2016 · 2

Nella Genkina's Paintings of Russian Mythology and Folk Tales
January 25, 2018 · 2

Furor Teutonicus
October 17, 2013 · 7

Subscribe

Join the discussion

1 COMMENT · most voted

SonOfTheNorth
3 years ago

A Reich of Art And Culture http://carolynyeager.net/reich-art-and-culture

+ 4 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America

Comet Superstitions

jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?

"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans

James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)

Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)

Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm
TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them

Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am
EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day.

Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm
UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/

Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm
sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Mon Jan 25, 11:18:47pm
UrbanJungleGirl: Well, I never looked at any of this until just recently...best to at least consider rather than dismiss out of hand

Mon Jan 25, 11:28:27pm
UrbanJungleGirl: And what a way to quash any thoughts...in the midst of a hurricane...ad hominem doesn't encourage open discourse ....I won't post again

Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 23:28:41
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

14

Adolf Hitler on the Importance of Racial Preservation

February 5, 2017 renegade 14 Comments

Excerpts from *Mein Kampf*, Chapter XI: Nation and Race

There are certain truths which stand out so openly on the roadsides of life that every passer-by may see them. Yet, because of their very obviousness, the general run of people disregard such truths or at least they do not make them the object of any conscious knowledge. People are so blind to some of the simplest facts in everyday life that they are highly surprised when somebody calls attention to what everybody ought to know all the innumerable forms in which the life-urge of Nature manifests itself are subject to a fundamental law–one may call it an iron law of Nature–which compels the various species to keep within the definite limits of their own life-forms when propagating and multiplying their kind.

Each animal mates only with one of its own species. The titmouse cohabits only with the titmouse, the finch with the finch, the stork with the stork, the field-mouse with the field-mouse, the house-mouse with the house-mouse, the wolf with the she-wolf, etc.

Every crossing between two breeds which are not quite equal results in a product which holds an intermediate place between the levels of the two parents. This means that the offspring will indeed be superior to the parent which stands in the biologically lower order of being, but not so high as the higher parent. For this reason it must eventually succumb in any struggle against the higher species. The stronger must dominate and not mate with the weaker. This urge for the maintenance of the unmixed breed, which is a phenomenon that prevails throughout the whole of the natural world, results not only in the sharply defined outward distinction between one species and another but also in the internal similarity of characteristic qualities which are peculiar to each breed or species.

If Nature does not wish that weaker individuals should mate with the stronger, she wishes even less that a superior race should intermingle with an inferior one; because in such a case all her efforts, throughout hundreds of thousands of years, to establish an evolutionary higher stage of being, may thus be rendered futile. If we review all the causes which contributed to bring about the downfall of the German people we shall find that the most profound and decisive cause must be attributed to the lack of insight into the racial problem and especially in the failure to recognize the Jewish danger.

By neglecting the problem of preserving the racial foundations of our national life, the old Empire abrogated the sole right which entitles a people to live on this planet. Nations that make mongrels of their people, or allow their people to be turned into mongrels, sin against the Will of Eternal Providence. And thus their overthrow at the hands of a stronger opponent cannot be looked upon as a wrong but, on the contrary, as a restoration of justice.

If a people refuses to guard and uphold the qualities with which it has been endowed by Nature and which have their roots in the racial blood, then such a people has no right to complain over the loss of its earthly existence. Everything on this earth can be made into something better, provided always that the racial blood is kept pure. But the loss of racial purity will wreck inner happiness forever. It degrades men for all time to come. And the physical and moral consequences can never be wiped out.

If this unique problem be studied and compared with the other problems of life we shall easily recognize how small is their importance in comparison with this. They are all limited to time; but the problem of the maintenance or loss of the purity of the racial blood will last as long as man himself lasts. The black-haired Jewish youth lies in wait for hours on end, satanically glaring at and spying on the unsuspicious girl whom he plans to seduce, adulterating her blood and removing her from the bosom of her own people.

The Jew uses every possible means to undermine the racial foundations of a subjugated people. In his systematic efforts to ruin girls and women he strives to break down the last barriers of discrimination between him and other peoples. The Jews were responsible for bringing negroes into the Rhineland, with the ultimate idea of bastardizing the white race which they hate and thus lowering its cultural and political level so that the Jew might dominate. For as long as a people remain racially pure and are conscious of the treasure of their blood, they can never be overcome by the Jew. Never in this world can the Jew become master of any people except a bastardized people. That is why the Jew systematically endeavours to lower the racial quality of a people by permanently adulterating the blood of the individuals who make up that people. The Star of David steadily ascended as the will to National Self-Preservation declined.

← US Set To Expand South China Sea Conflict

Former Mob Lawyer Andrew Puzder to Become US Secretary of Labor →

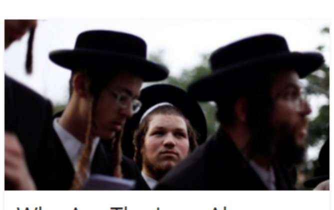
renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Congress Crams Language to Criminalize Sharing Memes in 5,500 Page "COVID Relief" Bill
December 24, 2020 7

Born on Enemy Territory
August 5, 2017 6



Why Are The Jews Always 2%?
May 17, 2014 26

Subscribe

Join the discussion

14 COMMENTS most voted

forresttales
3 years ago

Hitler brilliantly and painstakingly spelled it out, from A to Z. Non-White immigration/invasion is a sex war, a mongrelization to genocide Whites. And those who reduce the von Coudenhove-Kalergi plan, which we see in full swing, to the mere 'destabilization of counties' or the economic shortsightedness of foolish politicians, either don't get it, or they're gate keepers for the jew agenda.

+ 23 − Reply

Jackportge
Reply to forresttales 3 years ago

You can bet it. And another thing that makes our situation even worse is that in this racial war when a race is being attacked by means of miscegenation (by mongrels mostly) , the pure race is in disavantage! The mongrels have nothing to fear from mongrelisation, they are already mongrels. They can as much harvest a few white genes to themselves, while the whites have everything to fear, once they have mongrelised there is no turning back, even if some parents may at acertain point realise their mistake, their halfbreed offspring can't turn back. Of course… Read more »

+ 9 − Reply

Johnny Draco
3 years ago

Miscegenation always destroys the races which engage in it.

+ 16 − Reply

Bell1
3 years ago

Forced immigration is biological warfare. Make no mistake: we are in a state of war.

+ 16 − Reply

ricsi
Reply to Bell1 3 years ago

Total war

+ 6 − Reply

William
3 years ago

I never read Mein Kampf until just very recently. Let me tell you, I could have saved allot of time if I had read Hitlers book first.

+ 9 − Reply

Alis
3 years ago

No roots, no identity and less morals and visions….There are several "civilizations" today of mixed races and they aren't doing very good…like the mutts they are they need this "civilization" to survive, like a dog that need his human

+ 9 − Reply

mothman777
3 years ago

I just bought this edition of Mein Kampf, reckoned to be the best, through a link on CODOH;

Mein Kampf: The Stalag Edition—The Only Complete and Officially Authorised English Translation Ever Issued

http://ostarapublications.com/

+ 4 − Reply

SonOfTheNorth
3 years ago

http://www.renegadetribune.com/mein-kampf-multiculturalism-will-fail/

+ 2 − Reply

Jackportge
3 years ago

Bookmarked!!

+ 1 − Reply

hanfstaat
3 years ago

https://archive.org/details/RaceAndIQMeinKampf

+ 0 − Reply

the
2 years ago

Jews certainly know the risks of miscegenation:

Deuteronomy 7:2 Make no treaty with them, and show them no mercy. Do not intermarry with them.

+ 0 − Reply

Liv
2 years ago

This is also always one of the main reason for mass rapes in wars ….
Rape is a common act of war, a war strategy, a "custom of war" among uncivilised societies, thus children of war are not only those born during war, but especially those born in the aftermath, who then serve as new slaves for the war industry of the brutal warlords and their global warlordism, their multi billion $$$ war business.

+ 0 − Reply

R Davis
3 years ago

Genealogical time line 4.6 billion years ago .. The origin of Earth. 65 million years ago .. Dinosaurs & ammonities became extinct. 14 million years ago .. The first great apes appeared. 2.5 million years ago .. Genus Homo evolves. 200 million years ago .. Our species homo sapiens evolved. The year 2017 .. "Hey ma, look at us now !" According to Charles Darwin .. With savages, the weak in mind & body are soon eliminated & those who survive exhibit a vigorous state of health .. We civilized men, on the other hand, do our… Read more »

+ -1 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

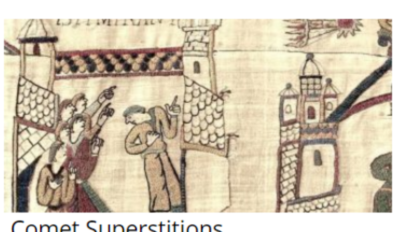
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

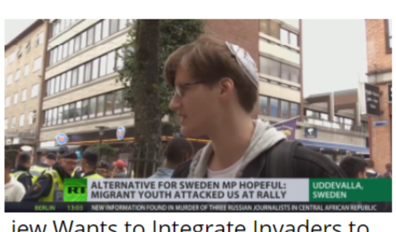
Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

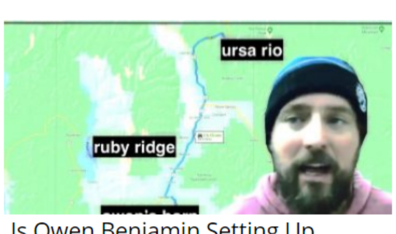
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America



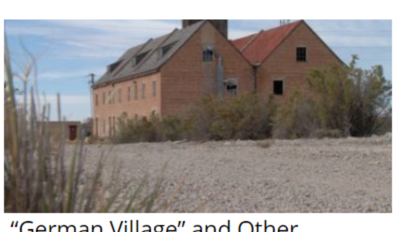
Comet Superstitions



jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

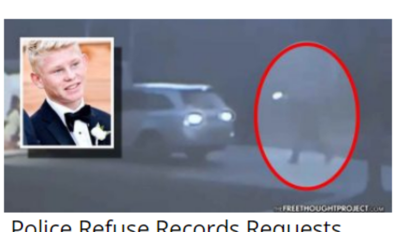


Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?



"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans

James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice



Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)

Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)

Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm
TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them

Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am
EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day.

Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm
UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/

Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm
sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Mon Jan 25, 11:18:47pm
UrbanJungleGirl: Well, I never looked at any of this until just recently...best to at least consider rather than dismiss out of hand

Mon Jan 25, 11:28:27pm
UrbanJungleGirl: And what a way to quash any thoughts...in the midst of a hurricane...ad hominem doesn't encourage open discourse ....I won't post again

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 26 January 2021, 03:49:35
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

Adolf Hitler on the Inner Yearning for Immortal Art

August 9, 2017 · renegade · 7 Comments

Adolf Hitler's speech to open the Great German Art Exhibition in Munich, July 19, 1937

Thus at this time I would like to make the following observation: Before National Socialism acceded to power, there was a so-called "modern" art in Germany, i.e., just as the word itself indicates, a new art every year. National Socialist Germany, in contrast, wishes to re-establish a "German art," and this art shall and will be eternal, just as is every other creative merit of a people. If it lacks such eternal merit for our Volk, then it is today without significant merit as well.

When the cornerstone was laid for this building, it marked the beginning of construction of a temple not for a so-called modern, but for a genuine and eternal German art-or better: a building for the art of the German Volk and not for some international art of 1937, '40, '50, or '60. For art is not established in terms of a time, but only in terms of peoples. Thus the artist does not so much erect a memorial to a time, but rather to his people. For time is something changeable: the years come and go. Whatever would exist only within a certain time would have to be as transient as time itself. And not only what was accomplished before our time would fall prey to this transience; it would also encompass what is being accomplished today or will be shaped at some future time.

We National Socialists acknowledge only one type of transience, and that is the transience of the Volk itself. We know the reasons. As long as a Volk prevails, it constitutes the calming influence in the world of fleeting phenomena. It is that which is abiding and permanent! And hence art, too, as the characteristic feature of this abiding, constitutes an immortal monument, itself abiding and permanent, and thus there is no such criterion as yesterday and today, or modern and out of date; instead, there is but the single criterion of "worthless" or "valuable," and hence "immortal" or "transient." And this immortality lies anchored in the life of the peoples as long as these themselves are immortal, i.e. prevail. [-] The question has often been asked what it really means "to be German." Among all the definitions which have been put forth by so many men throughout the centuries, there is one I find most fitting; one which makes no attempt whatsoever to provide any basic explanation, but instead simply states a law. The most marvelous law I can imagine as the lifelong task for my Volk in this world is one a great German once expressed as: "To be German means to be clear!" Yet that would signify that to be German means to be logical and above all to be true.

A splendid law-yet also one that puts every individual under an obligation to subordinate himself to it and thus abide by it. Taking this law as a startingpoint, we will arrive at a universally applicable criterion for the correct character of our art, because it will correspond to the life-governing law of our Volk.

A deep-felt, inner yearning for such a true German art bearing the marks of this law of clarity has always been alive in our Volk. It inspired our great painters, our sculptors, those who have designed our architecture, our thinkers and poets, and perhaps above all our musicians. On that fateful sixth of June, 1931, when the old Glass Palace went up in flames, an immortal treasure of truly German art perished with it in the fire. They were called "Romantics" and yet were the most splendid representatives of that German search for the real and true character of our Volk and for a sincere and decent expression of this inwardly-sensed law of life.

What was decisive in characterizing the German being was not only the choice of subject matter they portrayed, but also their clear and simple way of rendering these sentiments.

And thus it is no coincidence that these masters were closest to the most German-and hence most natural-part of our Volk. These masters were and remain immortal, even today when many of their works no longer exist in the original but have been preserved only as copies or reproductions. Yet how far removed were the deeds and works of these men from that pitiful marketing of so many of our so-called modern "creative artists," from their unnatural smearing and dabbling which could only be cultivated, sponsored and approved of by the doings of characterless and unscrupulous men of letters and which were always completely alien-and in fact detestable-to the German Volk with its sound instincts? Our German Romantics of yore had not the slightest intention of being or wanting to be ancient or even modern. Feeling and sensing as Germans, they naturally assumed their works would correspondingly be valued permanently- corresponding to the lifetime of the German Volk.

In 1931, the National Socialist takeover was still so far off in the distant future that there was scarcely a chance to provide for the construction of a new exhibition palace for the Third Reich.

In fact, for a while it did seem as though the "men of November" would provide an edifice for the exhibition of art in Munich which would have had as little to do with German art as it, conversely, reflected the Bolshevist affairs and circumstances of their time. Many of you perhaps still recall the plans for that building which was intended for the old Botanical Garden which has now been given such a beautiful design. A building quite difficult to define. An edifice which could just as easily have been a Saxon thread factory as the market hall of a mid-sized city-or perhaps a train station, or then again even an indoor swimming pool. I need not press upon you how I suffered at the thought back then that the first misfortune would be followed by yet another. And that therefore, in this case in particular, I was truly glad, really happy about the fainthearted lack of determination on the part of my political opponents at the time. In it lay perhaps the only chance of maybe ultimately saving the erection of a palace for art exhibitions in Munich to become the first great undertaking of the Third Reich.

Now, you will all understand that I am presently filled with truly painful concern that Providence has not allowed us to witness this day with that man who, as one of the greatest German architects, drew up the plans for this work immediately after the takeover.

When I approached Professor Ludwig Troost, who was already working on the Party buildings at that time, with the request to erect an edifice for exhibiting art on this square, that exceptional man had already produced a number of grandly-conceived sketches for such an edifice-corresponding to the specifications given at the time-on the site of the old Botanical Garden. And these plans, too, revealed his masterful skill! He nonetheless did not even send these plans to the jury as part of the competition-for the sole reason, as he bitterly confessed to me, that he was convinced it would have been a completely futile endeavor to submit such work to a forum which regarded all sublime and decent art as detestable, and whose sole aim and ultimate purpose was the Bolshevization-in other words, the chaotic infiltration-of our entire German and hence cultural life. Thus the public never became aware of these plans at all. Later it did come to know the new draft which now stands consummated before you.

And this new concept of building-you will all have to concede this today- is a truly great and artistic success. This edifice is so unique and so original that it cannot be compared to anything else.

There is no such thing as a building of which one could say that it is the original, and this here is the copy. As all truly great creative works of architecture, this building is unique and memorable; not only will it remain, in its originality, in everyone's memory-moreover, it is in itself a symbol, yes, I might even say it is a true monument to this city and above and beyond that to German art.

At the same time, this masterpiece is great in beauty and practical in its design and features, without allowing any utilitarian technical requirements to dominate the work as a whole. It is a temple of art, not a factory, not a district heating plant, not a train station, and not an electric reversing plant! This great and unique artistic structure matches the specifications and the site itself; moreover, the precious materials used and the painstakingly exact execution do so as well. I am talking about the careful execution which is part of the great school of that departed master who wanted this building not to be a market place for artistic goods but rather a temple of art. And it has been in accordance with his wishes that his successor, Professor Gall, has loyally adhered to this legacy and brilliantly continued construction, advised and accompanied by a woman who has a proud right not only to bear the name but also the title of her husband. Master builder Heiger later became the third to join the group. Its plans have now been carried out and completed by the industriousness and artistry of German workers and craftsmen.

Hence an edifice has been built which is worthy of providing the highest accomplishments of art the opportunity to show themselves to the German Volk. And therefore the construction of this building shall also mark a turning point, putting an end to the chaotic architectural bungling of the past. This is one of the first new buildings to take its fitting place among the immortal achievements in the history of German art-life.

You will, however, understand that it cannot suffice to donate this building to the German fine arts, this building that is so decent, clear-cut and genuine that we can rightly call it a Haus der Deutschen Kunst; the exhibition itself must now work toward bringing about a change from the deterioration we have witnessed in art, sculpture and painting.

When I presume at this time to pass judgment, to voice my views and to take action corresponding to these insights, I am claiming the right to do so not only because of my attitude toward German art as such, but above all because of the contribution I myself have made to the restoration of German art. For it was this modern state-which I won over and organized with my fellow fighters in a long and difficult struggle against a world of adversaries- that has provided the great basis upon which German art can blossom new and strong.

It has not been Bolshevist art collectors and their literary henchmen who have laid the foundations for the establishment of a new art or even ensured that art can survive in Germany; we have been the ones, we who breathed life into this state and have been allocating immense sums to German art ever since, funds it needs to ensure its survival and its work, and above all: we are the ones because we ourselves have assigned to art new and great tasks.

Had I accomplished nothing else in my life but this one structure here, I would already have done more for German art than all the ludicrous scribblers in our former Jewish newspapers or the petty art-dabblers *(Kunstkleckser)* who, anticipating their own transience, have nothing to recommend themselves but their own praise of the modernity of their creations.

Yet I know that, quite independent of this new work, the new German Reich will bring about a tremendous blossoming in German art, for never before has it been assigned more gigantic tasks than is the case in this Reich today and will be the case in the future. And never before have the funds thus required been appropriated more generously than in National Socialist Germany.

Yet when I speak before you here today, I am also speaking as the representative of this Reich, and just as I believe in the eternity of this Reich- which is to be nothing other than the living organism comprised of our Volk – I am likewise capable only of believing in and hence working on and for an eternal German art.

The art of this new Reich therefore cannot be gauged by the standards of ancient or modern; rather, as German art, it will have to secure its immortality in our history.

The fact is, art is not a fashion. Just as the essence and blood of our Volk does not change, so must art, too, dispose of its transient character in order to embody instead in its constantly improving creations a graphic and worthy expression of our Volk's course of life. Cubism, Dadaism, Futurism, Impressionism, etc. have nothing to do with our German Volk. For all these terms are neither ancient nor are they modern: they are merely the affected stuttering of people from whom God has withheld the grace of a truly artistic talent and instead whom He endowed with an ability to talk rubbish and to deceive.

Therefore I wish to pledge a vow in this hour that it is my inalterable decision to now purge-just as I have the field of political confusion-the life of German art of phraseology. "Works of art" which cannot be understood in and of themselves but require, as justification for their existence, a bombastic set of instructions as to how to finally discover that shy creature who would patiently accept such stupid or insulting nonsense will from now on no longer find their way to the German Volk! All these catchwords such as, "inner experience," "strong cast of mind," "powerful intention," "promising sensation," "heroic attitude," "sympathetic significance," "time experienced as order," "primal crudeness," etc.-all these stupid, false excuses, phrases and prattles will no longer be able to absolve or even recommend themselves for products that show no talent and are hence merely worthless.

If a person has a powerful intention or an inner experience, let him prove it in his work and not in driveling phrases.

Basically, we are all much less interested in so-called intention than in ability. Hence an artist who anticipates exhibiting his work in this building or playing any public role whatsoever in tomorrow's Germany must have ability.

The intention goes without saying from the very onset! It would be absolutely unthinkable for a person to pester his fellow citizens with works with which he ultimately pursues no aim at all. When these drivelers attempt to make their works attractive by presenting them as the expression of a new age, they must be told that it is not art which creates new times; rather the peoples' life in general takes on a new shape and therefore frequently attempts to find a new form of expression. Yet those who have been talking about a new art in Germany in the past decades have not understood the new German age. For a new epoch is not shaped by litterateurs but by the fighters, i.e. by those contemporaries who truly shape and lead peoples and hence make history.

These pitiful, muddled artists and scribblers can hardly be deemed as belonging to this group. Furthermore, it is either an insolent affront or a nearly inconceivable stupidity to present works, above all in an age such as ours, which could have been done ten or twenty thousand years ago by a Stone-Age man.

They talk about the primitive nature of art-and completely ignore the fact that it is not the task of art to detach itself backwards from the evolution of a Volk; instead, its task can only be to symbolize the living evolution.

The opening of this exhibition marks the beginning of the end of German infatuation with art *(Kunstvernarrung)* and with it the destruction of our Volk's culture. From now on we will wage a ruthless war to eradicate the last few elements that are subverting our culture.

And when one day in this field as well, sacred conscientiousness has been restored to its rightful position, I have no doubt that the Almighty will once more choose those few from among the masses of decent artists and elevate them to the heights of the eternal starry skies where the immortal, divinely-gifted artists of great ages dwell.

For we do not believe that, with the great men of past centuries, the age of the creative power of gifted individuals has ended and will, in the future, be replaced by a respective power of the collective masses! No, we believe that today above all, at a time when superlative individual achievements are being accomplished in so many areas, the most highly-valued power of the individual will once more become triumphantly manifest in the field of art. Therefore, the sole desire I wish to express at this moment is that this new building may be fortunate enough to be able to house within its walls many more works of great artists in coming centuries and to show them to the German Volk, thereby making a contribution not only to the fame of this truly artistic city, but also to the honor and standing of the entire German nation.

With that I hereby declare the 1937 Great German Art Exhibition in Munich open to the public!

← Trailer: America's Manufactured Opioid Crisis

Covert Agent Edward Mandell House: The Enemy Within Wilson's White House →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Visions of Paradise: The Oneiric Worlds of Maxfield Parrish — July 25, 2017 · 8

An Introduction to Traditional Slovak Folk Tales — October 17, 2018 · 2

The Best of Sergey Rachmaninoff — November 4, 2019 · 0

Subscribe

Join the discussion

7 COMMENTS

Serius · 3 years ago

When Adolf Hitler speaks, it always has substance. What he says about art is something most people could agree with instantly, and they would probably. Until, probably, his name would be revealed as the originator, then it would suddenly be an impossible opinion, and the majority of the common man would be left standing with the opinion he has but is not allowed to have, and starting to listlessly gaze at the productions in the display cases of the contemporary museum he finances through taxes, but without representation. Adolf Hitler was an artist of great talent and... Read more »

+ 9 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to Serius · 3 years ago

All the more reason to re-affirm the authenticity of the Table Talks! These are the sayings of a man clearly ahead of his times, highly cultured and cultivated, and a real humanist. We can't let the Christian Nazis, as well as atheists like Richard C. Carrier and V. K. Clark (who says Hitler was a Zionist and said that Carrier was a Jewish scholar https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RKhzJBYxz8w#t=7m15s), misrepresent Hitler. The Christian Nazis suggest that Martin Bormann heavily edited Hitler's statements ("how can the whole be trusted if a small part of it is not from the man himself?") while... Read more »

+ 0 − Reply

Gander · 3 years ago

"To be German means to be clear." How refreshing. To be clear about who you are, where you come from, your identity, what you stand for, your relation to your people and the world around you, where you're going in the future, etc. Clarity is a crime in an age of relativity.

+ 7 − Reply

Stew · 3 years ago

It's been almost a century and yet no better insight into German art has been delivered since.

+ 6 − Reply

Gander · 3 years ago

His artistic reasoning is so beautiful, it reads like poetry in some places–both beautiful and blunt at the same time. I particularly liked: "Cubism, Dadaism, Futurism, Impressionism, etc. have nothing to do with our German Volk. For all these terms are neither ancient nor are they modern: they are merely the affected stuttering of people from whom God has withheld the grace of a truly artistic talent and instead whom He endowed with an ability to talk rubbish and to deceive."

+ 3 − Reply

Genny · 3 years ago

"(It is a temple of art,) not a factory, not a district heating plant, not a train station, and not an electric reversing plant! "

I knew that reminded me of something!
http://www.hoteldevigny.com/our-hotel/location/centre-pompidou-in-paris/

+ 0 − Reply

Liv · 3 years ago

Looted by the Allies ?
Sepp Hilz – Part 1 – http://artroots.com/art2/sepphilz1906works.htm
Fine German (Bavarian) Artist *1906 Bad Aibling, Bavaria +1967 Bad Aibling, Bavaria
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x2he-sBBurA
https://morgenwacht.wordpress.com/2016/09/30/bauernmaler-sepp-hilz-alliierter-kunstraub/

+ 0 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice
Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

TheSolarStorm: live show tonight (Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm)
TheSolarStorm: call in - 747-999-6407 (Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm)
TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them (Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm)
EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day. (Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am)
UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/ (Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm)
sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^ (Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm)

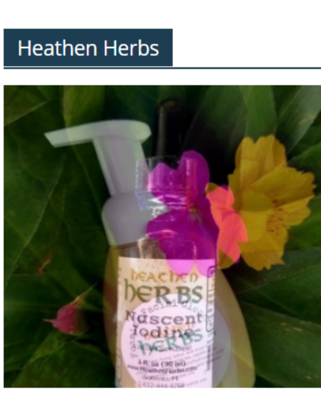
Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs



Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 23:00:21
https://getfireshot.com

Adolf Hitler Speaks to His Youth

March 16, 2019 renegade 3 Comments

1936 Party Day in Nuremberg

My German Youth!

You have the good fortunate to be witnesses of a tumultuous and great era. Not every generation has been able to do that. When I think back to my own time and the time of my own youth, it seems truly empty compared to what fills the present era and the present youth as well, and compared to the tasks that this era places on us and on the present youth. It is truly wonderful to live in such an era and to grow up in it and develop. You have this great joy!

You do not experience the resurrection of a state, for you have not known the old Reich. You experience the birth of a great era that you can judge through comparison with the surrounding world! How our present Germany has again become beautiful and magnificent! Your young eyes can see this as well. Today this German is splendid and wonderful in its order, in its great discipline and in its overwhelming accomplishments of work! How do we fell again that great works emerge around us that can stand next to the greatest accomplishments of our German history! All of us know it: What we create will be able to endure along side our old cathedrals, along side the palaces of our old emperors, along side our great city halls of the past.

Germany works again for a great national future, and we do not only experience it, rather all of us participate in this creation. One perhaps sees this best when as a comparison we look away at another country. Here are the results of a wonderful order that is filled with truly fresh life – there in the other country it is filled with atrocities, murder and arson, destruction and upheaval, not with life, rather with horror, desperation, pain and misery. You can measure how great the difference is between the world surrounding us and our present Germany! That this is so, however, we do not owe to a coincidence or to standing idle and waiting for a miracle. The only miracle that has given us this new national resurgence is the faith in our own people, the conviction that this thousand year old people cannot perish, that we must lift it and work on it.

We must shape the fate of our people as we wish to see and experience it!

What we are today, we have become thanks to the perseverance of our own will! Providence gives the strong, the brave, the courageous, the industrious, the decent and the disciplined the reward for their sacrifice. For years this Germany had not lived, but what today stands in front of us is Germany again!

This new Reich has arisen from immeasurable community work, from sacrifice and from devotion. Its flags have prevailed, the flags of affirmation of the ideals of a people. Today millions and millions work and place stone onto stone for the great foundation of our national house, of our national temple.

But what would this work amount to if it were confined to one generation? As we worked decade after decade for Germany, many of us became gray. That was a wonderful old guard, my comrades. I am one of the few joyful ones in the world who has known highest loyalty, highest comradeship and highest sacrifice-readiness. This old guard again started the march, when Germany was the poorest, in the belief in the eternal national richness of our nation. This guard gave its pennies at a time when it was very poor itself. This guard came from all segments of our people in order to prove that the eternal worth of a nation lies neither in what is external nor in the name nor in the background nor in the position nor in wealth nor even in so-called knowledge!

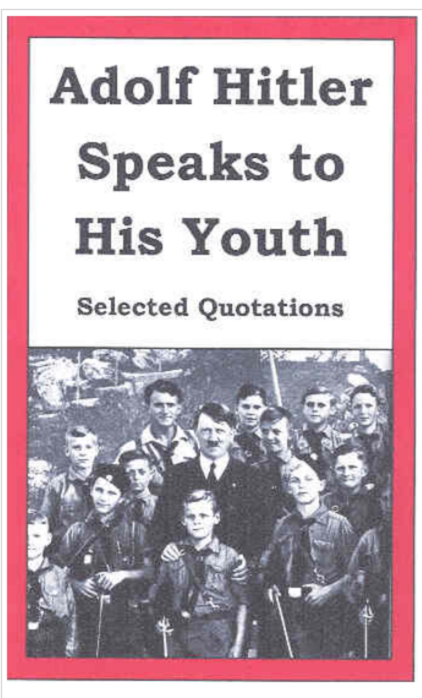
The German heart opened itself to me and devoted itself to Germany!

The years of struggle have not failed to leave their mark on this old guard. But its spirit has remained alive as its faith has always remained unshakable: We must succeed! Germany will rise again!

Now we see the great time of awakening everywhere in Germany, the era of reconstruction, the era of creation and work. But that alone is not the guarantee of an ongoing and thus real resurrection. I feel that Germany has found itself again. I see that when I look at you!

For a new youth has arisen in you, filled with other ideals than the youth of my time, filled with a more holy faith than the generation before us. A new youth has come with different views, with different concept of the beauty of youth and of the strength of youth. I still see them in front of my eyes, the youth of the past. Only in pleasure did they think they were strong. They believed they could stress their national pride just in phrases, a youth where the young man figured he could become an example for his people through consumption of the largest possible quantity of alcohol. No, my young friends! Today a wonderful generation grows up among us! You are a more beautiful vision than the past offered and even taught us. A new type of beauty has emerged. No longer the beer philistine, rather the slender, slim lad is the ideal of our period, who stands on this earth with firm legs, healthy in body and soul. German girls also grow up next to the boys.

Perhaps that is the great miracle of our era: buildings arise, factories are founded, streets are paved, train stations are built, but above all of that grows a new German man! When I look at you, filled with the most joyous feelings, when I look into your eyes, then I know: my life's struggle has not been fought in vain, my work has not been in vain! It will live on in this flag and its young bearers and a worthy generation will one day stand ready to replace us.



From Third Reich Books

You will be men like the great generation of the war was. You will be brave and courageous like your older brothers and your fathers have been. You will be loyal like Germans could be back then. But you will see the fatherland with totally different eyes than we, unfortunately, once had to see it. You will learn a different devotion to the eternal Reich and to the eternal people.

Five years have passed since your leader, my old party comrade Schirach, who himself came from the youth, took over your education and formation. Back then it was a weak, modest start, but already today it is a wonderful fulfillment! This should be our admonishment and our comfort for the future. If we have accomplished this miracle in five years, then the coming five, ten, twenty and hundred years will really solidify this miracle!

Generation will replace generation in tasks and fulfillment, and again and again a new youth will assembly in this city. It will become ever stronger, ever more energetic and ever more healthy and give the living generation ever greater hope for the future. We want to unite our common wishes for this future; it should bring our people joy and blessing; it should let them live and bring ruination to those who wish to disturb this life. We live in a tumultuous era. But we do not complain. We are accustomed to struggling, for we have come from struggle. We wish to firmly place our feet on the earth and we will not be fallen by any storm. And you will stand next to me if this hour should ever come! You will stand in front of me, to my side and behind me, and you will hold our flags high!

← Questioning Vaccines is a Public Health Threat?

Twitter Deems European Religious Symbols "Hateful Imagery" →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Social Welfare in Germany
December 17, 2019 1

FBI Data Shows 5 Times More People Killed by Knives Than Rifles Last Year
October 8, 2019 7

Zgoda: The Real Auschwitz Death Camp
January 26, 2016 7

Subscribe

Join the discussion

3 COMMENTS most voted

Robert
1 year ago

"They believed they could stress their national pride just in phrases, a youth where the young man figured he could become an example for his people through consumption of the largest possible quantity of alcohol" It was back then like it is now, of course only that now it is far worse. The youth today lives an empty life that is only filled with jew poison. I remember my life being empty as well before I embraced Adolf Hitler. Since I did that I became a vegetarian, started to seriously work out and stopped consuming alcohol. "The… Read more »

+ 14 − Reply

Lotti Von Hesse
Reply to Robert 1 year ago

Nice comment, Robert! I love listening to Adolf Hitler's speeches, and the other party leaders – what a time for a young person to grow up in NS Germany!! We can only imagine the splendor of living in such a wonderful and awesome time!! I am so happy that you learned the truth about Adolf Hitler!

+ 6 − Reply

Lotti Von Hesse
1 year ago

This speech is so beautiful and awesome – when I listen to this speech, it brings tears of joy to my eyes – these young men must have felt a feeling of worthiness and such an uplifting feeling that no one could describe in today's times!! I am so happy that the youth of Germany got to experience such an awesome time in their lives – the youth programs must have been so fulfilling, not only to themselves, but to know that they were the future of a most beautiful country in which all classes of people… Read more »

+ 9 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

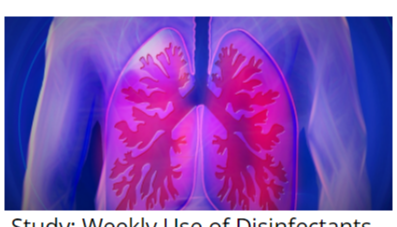
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

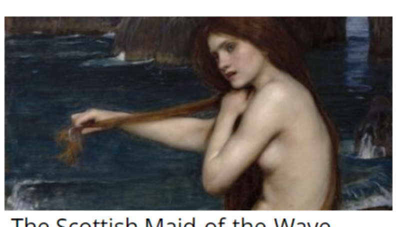
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

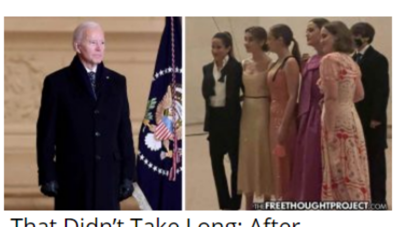
Subscribe!

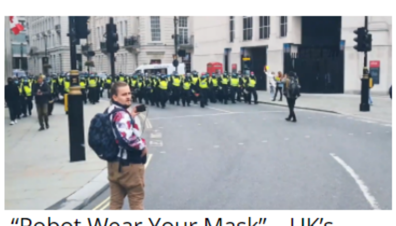
Recent Posts


Study: Weekly Use of Disinfectants Greatly Increases Your Risk of Fatal Lung Disease

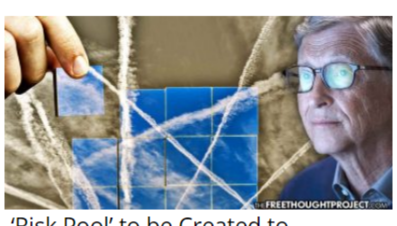
Rabbi: "Dear Joe, You Are Our Moses!"

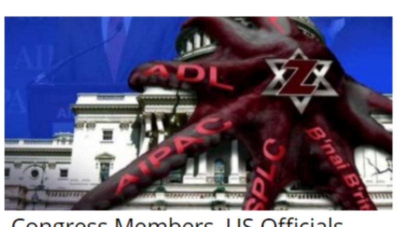

The Scottish Maid-of-the-Wave


That Didn't Take Long: After Mandating Masks, Biden and Family Immediately Disobey Executive Order


"Robot Wear Your Mask" – UK's Covid-1984 Police

jews Destroy Germany


'Risk Pool' to be Created to Compensate Nations Hurt by Bill Gates Venture to Dim the Sun to Cool Earth


Congress Members, US Officials Pledge Allegiance to a Foreign Country

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)

Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)

Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Truth Hertz: Cracking the Code of Cicada 3301 & Current Events (1-12-21)

Truth Hertz: False Flags for the Revolution (1-11-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:34am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:54am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 9:28:13am
sineaderade: @AryanBerry2030 Do you mean sell them on Heathen Herbs?
Sat Jan 23, 4:19:13pm
6millionlulz: Russian veteran recalls their crimes in Germany;

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

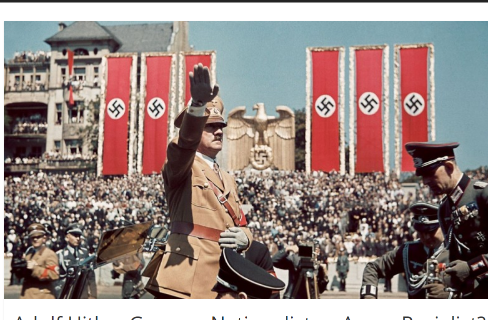
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 24 January 2021, 02:50:13
https://getfireshot.com

Page 1
Adolf Hitler: German Nationalist or Aryan Racialist?
http://www.renegadetribune.com/adolf-hitler-german-nationalist-or-aryan-racialist/



7

Adolf Hitler: German Nationalist or Aryan Racialist?

October 6, 2015 · renegade · 7 Comments

by Matt Koehl

There has been a tendency, even among some sincere National Socialists, to adopt the attitude that Adolf Hitler, while undoubtedly a very great man, was after all only a product of his times, and that he thus shared many of the prejudices and narrow outlooks of his contemporaries. It is felt that, while we should acknowledge his greatness in certain areas, we must also recognize his limitations in other areas and "improve" today's National Socialism by "correcting" those ideas which have allegedly suffered from Adolf Hitler's failure to comprehend, or refusal to acknowledge, the deeper and broader significance of certain aspects of the very philosophy which he originated.

The paramount consideration of National Socialism is that of race. Underlying all its doctrines, whether economic, political, or social, are racial considerations. The racial ideas of National Socialism form the most fundamental ideological framework upon which all the rest of the National Socialist structure is built, and they completely determine the National Socialist world view. As Colin Jordan, Deputy Commander of the World Union of National Socialists, has said: National Socialism results in thinking with the blood on all questions.[1]

It is in this particularly critical area, namely, that of racial doctrine, that Adolf Hitler is often alleged to have gone astray, Specifically, he is accused of favoring a provincial German nationalism, a narrow sort state-chauvinism, over the broader Aryan racial nationalism which forms the basis of our outlook today. As support for these allegations are cited a number of his public statements, along with a supposed policy of repression of the native populations of those areas occupied by the German armies during World War II, such as France, Norway, and Russia. These repressive measures supposedly stemmed from Hitler's contempt for all those who were not citizens of the Third Reich.

Even a superficial survey of Adolf Hitler's speeches and writings on the matter offers an abundance of evidence apparently supporting the foregoing verdict. Indeed, the Fuhrer hardly made a major public address in which he did not stress German nationalism. Over and over again, for years, he exhorted his countrymen to help him restore Germany to a position of honor, independence, and strength. He demanded the return to Germany of those German territories which had been torn away from her by the Versailles Treaty, the re-establishment of German military strength on a basis of equality with Germany's neighbors, and the punishment of those traitors to the nation who were responsible for the disaster of 1918.

Furthermore, in his efforts to reawaken a sense of national pride and direction in his fellow Germans and to offset the cultural and spiritual bolshevism which cosmopolitan international (or anti-national) elements were promoting in postwar Germany, Hitler repeatedly emphasized the need for treasuring things specifically German: German art and architecture, German music, the German language, German literature, German history and mythology, and German national characteristics and peculiarities.

This same patriotic fervor expressed itself in Hitler's deeds as well as in his words. From the outbreak of the First World War in 1914, when he was 25 years old, until his tragic death in the inferno of Berlin in 1945, at the age of 56, he devoted all his energies to a lifelong struggle to promote the interests of his people and to protect them from their enemies, both within and without.

Adolf Hitler was, in fact, the outstanding German patriot of our time. Everything he said, everything he wrote, and everything he did lead to this conclusion. There is no evidence to suggest otherwise.

The question, then, is not whether Adolf Hitler was a German nationalist. No reasonable person could argue that he was not. The essential question is whether or not he was only a German nationalist; whether his nationalism was restricted to unthinking, flag-waving solidarity with his fellow state-citizens — an all-too-familiar phenomenon — or whether it went beyond that; whether his national ideal was the sort which manifested itself in a xenophobic dislike of everything and everyone not German (in the most restricted sense of the word), or whether it was actually the same ideal to which we National Socialists of today have dedicated ourselves.

There are two decisive factors which must form the basis for any consideration of this question. First, we have been living for many years now in an era of intense state-nationalism, in which geographical, rather than racial, criteria have determined who a man's fellow citizens were, to whom he owed loyalty. The entire Western world has been permeated with this perverse concept. It has afflicted America, England, and Europe alike. That it was a serious problem in Germany in the first half of this century is indicated by the attention given to it in the first part of the chapter in Mein Kampf entitled "The State." There Hitler strongly attacks the lack of understanding of the proper relationship between race and state, which leaders of the other German political parties displayed to an alarming degree.

Nationalism owes its modern form, to a large extent, to the rise of the modern national state. In the past it has differed markedly in aspect, and throughout the long history of Aryan man has been based upon many different criteria. A strictly racial basis for nationalism, however, is peculiar to National Socialism alone among the various world views of today. It is an idea which not only was relatively novel to the great masses of citizens of the various national states a few decades ago, but which was, and still is, vigorously attacked by both internationalists and the flag-waving supporters of a more conventional state-nationalism.

One of the best-known writers in the former category is Carlton J. H. Hayes, formerly professor of history at Columbia University, whose ideas have influenced a great many modern authors. "Nationalism," he said in 1926, "is a modern emotional fusion and exaggeration of two very old phenomena — nationality and patriotism."[2] He then asked himself the question: "What determines nationality in general and distinguishes one nationality from another?" In answering this question he leaned heavily on the pseudo-scientific "findings" of his Columbia University colleague, Franz Boas, in disposing of the "notion, often advanced by uninformed or unrefleetive persons, that nationality is determined by race." He went on to say: "The conclusion is forced upon us that the basis of nationality is not to be found in inherent mental or spiritual differences among human groups, or, for that matter, in racial heredity or physical environment. Nationality is an attribute of human culture and civilization, and the factors of zoology and botany are not applicable to it …. It is not that heredity and environment do not apply at all to man, but that they apply only indirectly and remotely to his civilization ….

"Nationality is certainly an aspect of culture, and the causation of national groupings and national traits must be sought in the factors of the social and essentially human sciences, rather than in those of botany and zoology. The distinctive marks and qualities of the Russian, Greek, German, Japanese, or any other nationality are no mere appanage of race or incident of geography; they are the creation of social circumstance and cultural tradition."

Citing, among others, A. L. Kroeber, Franz Boas, Israel Zangwill, and John Stuart Mill as authorities, he finally concluded that "… we have confirmed our hypothesis that nationality rests upon cultural foundations, that a nationality is any group of persons who speak a common language, who cherish common historical traditions, and who constitute, or think they constitute, a distinct cultural society in which, among other factors, religion and politics may have played important though not necessarily continuous roles."

Now, the unfortunate thing is that Hayes, in deciding what factors constituted the basis of national feeling, was not merely theorizing. He was, to a large extent, describing the situation as it actually existed — and still exists — among the great majority of men, at least in the decadent West.

It was this raceless conception of the basis of nationality which, carried to an insane extreme, resulted in the anomaly of American men of Germanic origin fighting side by side with "American" Negroes and "American" Jews against their German racial kinsmen in the Second World War. It was this same lack of understanding of racial realities which was responsible for the creation of the artificial states of Yugoslavia, Czechoslovakia, and the new Poland after the First World War.

However deplorable this unnatural conception of nationality may be, and however it may have arisen historically, it remains today — and it remained even more so during the 1920's and 1930's — an undeniable fact of political life, not only in Germany, but in the other countries of the world as well. Most men were accustomed to looking at national loyalty from this point of view. Language, common geographical circumstances, and the adherence — however superficial — to certain commonly accepted ideas of what constituted national traditions and national culture were deemed the "natural" determinants of nationality. The one truly natural basis for nationality and nationalism — a common racial heritage — not only was not widely accepted as such, but was singled out for special attacks by the whole international-liberal-pacifist school of thought, of which Hayes was a prominent representative.

This brings us to the second factor in understanding Adolf Hitler's conception of nationalism. Not only was he an idealist, a visionary, and the creator of a heroic, new world view, but he was no less a practical politician, an unexcelled master of Real-politik. He had his dream of a great, new world order, but the material which he had at hand to begin building that new world was, unfortunately, less than ideal. And here was the problem. Every world-historical figure has been constrained by the necessity of working within the historical framework in which he has found himself, submitting to those historical imperatives which are peculiar to a given time and place. This constraint applied even to Adolf Hitler. The tragic dilemma with which such a figure is confronted is poignantly expressed in Mein Kampf:

> "Throughout long periods of human history, it may happen only once that the practical politician and the theoretician are found in the same man. The more intimate this union, however, the greater are the obstacles opposing the man's efforts as a practical politician. He no longer works for necessities which are obvious to any shopkeeper, but for aims which only a very few can comprehend. Therefore his life is torn between love and hatred. The protest of the present, which does not understand the man, struggles with the recognition of posterity — for which he works.
>
> "For the greater a man's work is for the future, the less the present can comprehend it, the harder is his fight, and the rarer success. But if once in centuries success does favor such a man, perhaps in his latter days a faint gleam of his coming glory may shine upon him. To be sure, these great men are but the Marathon runners of history; the laurel wreath of the present touches only the brow of the dying hero."[3]

In evaluating such a world-historical figure, it would be totally presumptuous and wrong to expect him to act according to the requirements of another period, rather than in accordance with the historical imperatives of his own time. State-nationalism was an extremely important element of the historical framework in which Adolf Hitler found himself. Rather than ignore it because it did not fit his ideal conception of things, he chose to work with it as a tool toward his ultimate goal — a world in which it would be superseded by an enlightened racial nationalism.

Had Hitler done otherwise — had he failed to take men and conditions as they were, insisting that his followers abandon the real world about them and go the whole way with him at once, instead of gradually leading them toward the light along paths not wholly unfamiliar to them — he might have enjoyed the satisfaction of remaining "pure" in a doctrinaire sense, but only at the expense of foregoing any real hope of accomplishment within his lifetime. He knew that the hour was too late for him to afford that luxury. As he movingly told the great German writer, Hans Grimm, in 1928, "There is no more time to be lost!"[4]

It may very well be significant that Hitler came face to face with the problem of provincial state-nationalism on the occasion of his first public political experience, which he describes in the chapter in Mein Kampf entitled "The 'German Workers' Party'." During his very first visit to a meeting of the embryonic group which he was one day to forge into the NSDAP, he felt moved to put down a speaker who was supporting the cause of Bavarian nationalism and urging the secession of Bavaria from the rest of Germany.

The next thirteen years witnessed an almost daily struggle on his part to bring unity of purpose to a squabbling assortment of parties and factions, the narrowness of whose loyalties prevented their effective cooperation. If Bavarians required the most eloquent persuasion before they would consent to work together with Prussians, what chance was there at the start of convincing, say, Englishmen and Germans — not to mention Frenchmen, Poles, or Russians — that their best interests ultimately lay in a renunciation of their individual, territorial loyalties in favor of a common, Aryan racial loyalty? As a matter of fact, Hitler made repeated attempts in this direction, but the barriers of ignorance, selfishness, and prejudice—barriers which the self-appointed Chosen Ones were frantically reinforcing with all the influence at their disposal—were too strong.

From 1919 to 1939 — that is, during the tenuous "incubation" period of National Socialism — it was thus absolutely essential that the new movement be born and nurtured within the close context of an existing national community, historically prepared to undertake the first steps toward a broader, Aryan racial nationalism. Under the circumstances, German nationalism was the obviously correct — and only possible — path to the goal Adolf Hitler was seeking.

It is this goal itself which we must examine in order finally to decide the question before us. For Hitler did not look upon German nationalism as an end in itself, nor did he even consider the ultimate establishment of Germany as a dominant world power to be his final aim. Unlike most German nationalists, Adolf Hitler looked upon the German people as a people with a divine mission to fulfill — a mission encompassing far more than the enrichment or glorification of Germany herself. In 1926 he clearly set down his belief in that mission: "Whosoever speaks of a mission of the German people on this earth must know that it can only consist in the creation of a state which sees its highest duty in the preservation and advancement of the noblest elements of our nationality — indeed, of all mankind — which still remain undefiled."[5]

The race-wide nature of the National Socialist goal was made even clearer by Hitler's constant reiteration: "Today we fight for the future of the German people, tomorrow for the future of our race."[6] Or, again, when discussing the need for a broad, humanistic education for citizens of the future racial state: "We must not allow the greater racial community to be torn apart by the divergences of the individual peoples. The struggle which rages today is for very great stakes. A culture which spans millennia and embraces Hellenism and Teutonism is fighting for its existence."[7]

Later the Führer was even more explicit, when he declared: "In the new world we are building it will be of no importance whether a man is a native of one region rather than another — whether he comes from Norway or from Austria — once the conditions for racial unity have been established."[8]

It is, in fact, altogether remarkable, in light of the intense local nationalisms following World War I, that Adolf Hitler should not only have recognized the feasibility of a broader racial nationalism, but that he should actually have ventured to broach the subject before the masses of his own people, and that he should further have deliberately chosen as the very emblem of the National Socialist movement a unifying symbol for all Aryans, rather than a specifically German emblem of the state-nationalist tradition, the swastika represents "the mission of the struggle for the victory of Aryan man," Hitler clearly states in Mein Kampf.[9]

Many instances can be cited in which Hitler denounced "foreign" influences in German life, and these are sometimes interested as implying a certain amount of xenophobia on his part. There was really only one foreign element which was strongly entrenched in Germany, and that was Jewry. When Hitler demanded the removal of foreigners from positions of influence in Germany, whether these foreigners were technically German citizens or not, he was referring to Jews, and he often pointed this out explicitly. For example, in his Munich speech of November 29, 1929, he said: "A National Socialist will never tolerate a foreigner — and that means the Jew — having a position in our public life …. A National Socialist will never tolerate a non-German being the educator of a German, a Jew being the teacher of our people."

Again, in the Twenty-Five Points, the party program of the NSDAP, Points 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, and 23 demanded that restrictions be placed on the privileges and activities of "foreigners" in Germany — but here too the specific reference in Point 4 to Jews makes it clear just who the foreigners were.[10] Indeed, there was no concern about booting a horde of immigrant Belgians, for example, out of the country, or about suppressing Irish tendencies in German art, or about prying German newspapers out of the hands of Scotsmen, or about putting an end to control of the country's finances by Finns, or about imprisoning Hungarians for peddling pornography in Germany, or even about restricting Danish speculation in German land. In every case the undesirable, alien elements to which Hitler referred belonged to the same nationality: they were all Jews, even when they may not have been explicitly named as such. Most other nationalities have a commendable tendency to mind their own business when resident in someone else's country.

Toward the end of Mein Kampf, Adolf Hitler plainly emphasizes his viewpoint on this matter:

> "And again the National Socialist movement has the mightiest task to fulfill. It must open the eyes of the people where foreign nations are concerned, and must remind them again and again of the true enemy of our modern world. Instead of hatred against Aryans — from whom nearly everything may separate us, but to whom we are bound by common blood or the great line of a kindred culture — it must direct universal wrath onto the vile enemy of mankind as the real originator of all our sufferings. It must make certain that in our country, at least, the mortal enemy is recognized, and that the battle against him, like a gleaming symbol of brighter times, may also show other nations the way to the salvation of an embattled Aryan mankind."[11]

Hitler was especially partial toward that other great Aryan-Germanic brother nation, England, whose future he regarded as inseparable from that of Germany, and whose sea power he considered the natural complement to German land power on the European continent. He contended that England needed a strong continental power, such as Germany, at its side to maintain its empire, a premise which has subsequently — with the loss of all but a few British colonial possessions — proven all too true. All of Hitler's hopes for a European peace, in fact, were based on the prospect of achieving a firm and durable accord with Great Britain, and he made this objective the pivot of his entire foreign policy.

Although, to the monumental misfortune of Aryan men everywhere, he never succeeded in achieving this much-sought-after rapprochement, Adolf Hitler never ceased trying, even after the hostilities of World War II had commenced. His categorical refusal, over the advice of his generals, to order his panzer forces to annihilate the British army at Dunkerque in 1940 can only be interpreted as a mighty, final bid, against all odds, for conciliation with his racial kinsmen across the Channel—the culmination of the most sincere and persistent efforts ever made by any world statesman to lay the foundations of lasting Aryan solidarity and friendship.

On the other hand, it is quite true that Germany had genuine conflicts of interest with some of her neighbors — notably France, Czechoslovakia, and Poland — during the period between the two world wars. It was hardly possible to bring about a national rejuvenation of Germany without arousing bitter opposition from these principal beneficiaries of the Versailles settlement. For the great majority of Frenchmen, Poles, and Czechs, just as the Germans, were strongly nationalistic — in the narrowest sense of the word — and were immune to all arguments but one in any matter involving their relations with Germany. If Hitler were to raise Germany to a position from which she would be able to carry out her mission of a general revitalization of the Aryan peoples of the world, then he was obliged to do so over the bodies of at least a few of the more hard-headed nationalists among Germany's neighbors, and he understood this from the beginning.

Despite this, however, Hitler was willing to go to great lengths in the way of concessions to maintain peaceable relations. The abandonment of the German populations of the South Tyrol and Alsace-Lorraine to Italy and France, respectively, was extraordinarily difficult for him to accept. But he showed considerably more restraint of his "nationalistic" urges in these matters than did most of his countrymen. He was able to justify these concessions in terms of his long-term racial goals, whereas his contemporaries, with their narrower nationalistic aims, often were not able to do so. He could not remain silent, though, while the German populations under Czech and Polish authority were savagely mistreated. He announced his determination to put a forceful end to these atrocities and then proceeded to do so.

Hitler's actions with regard to Czechoslovakia and Poland and his general plans for German expansion to the east have been offered by anti-Nazi propagandists as evidence of a general policy of repression of the Slavs. This charge is ridiculous, of course, but even a few National Socialists have been taken in by it. Part of the misunderstanding is due to the confusion between "Slav" as a racial and as a linguistic designation. Among the many peoples who speak — or at one time spoke — Slavic languages are a number of racial types. A substantial portion of those Prussians between the Oder and the Elbe, for instance, have a Slavic background, being descended from the Wends. The Croats are also a Slavic people, at least in the linguistic sense, and Hitler had higher praise for them than almost anyone else.[12]

On the other hand, many of the peoples of eastern Europe, nominally Slavs, are not racially Aryan at all, but contain a substantial amount of Mongoloid blood, the result of successive waves of invasion from Asia. That Adolf Hitler, as a racist, was obviously concerned about the intrusion of non-Aryan blood along Europe's eastern periphery goes without saying. The effects of numerous Mongo and Turkic penetrations over the centuries have in many instances left their indelible mark on the local populations, a fact which could not be overlooked.

During the Second World War a particularly nasty form of warfare gained a new prominence. Guerrilla-type activities by civilian partisans — the "underground" or the "resistance" — were carried on to a degree vastly exceeding that in any previous major war. There were two reasons for this:

First was the fact that not even during the bitter religious wars of the Middle Ages had two such irreconcilable ideologies as National Socialism and Marxism been in conflict. In November, 1918, as he lay blinded by poison gas in a veterans' hospital at Pasewalk in Pomerania and heard of the Marxist uprisings in Germany which ended her war effort, Adolf Hitler made a resolution. He swore that he would never again rest until he had utterly exterminated the bearers of the Marxist disease-germ. If National Socialist Germany were to prevail in the Second World War, then Marxism would be finished in Europe, and the Marxists everywhere — from Washington to Moscow — knew this.

Wherever Marxism had extended its grip in Europe, the native populations, horrified by the bloody reality of bolshevization, looked upon the invading German army as a deliverer. In the Baltic states, in the Ukraine, in the Caucasus — the subject peoples rose up against the Red commissars as the Germans approached. The Communist leaders, with the desperation of cornered criminals, resorted to unprecedented brutality in their efforts to prevent solidarity from developing between the Germans and those peoples being liberated from Bolshevik domination.

In order to provoke reprisals by the German-occupation forces against the populace, Communist partisans did not hesitate to use the most bestial measures. Not only did they assassinate unwary German soldiers, but whenever possible they kidnapped them and committed the most unspeakable atrocities on them, leaving the mutilated corpses where they would be quickly found by other Germans. The Germans, in turn, even if they had not been enraged by such deeds, could not afford to let them go unpunished. Hostages were taken; and when the partisans continued their murderous activities, the hostages were shot. The local citizens were bitterly resentful of such treatment, and their initial friendly feelings toward the Germans quickly evaporated. This, of course, was exactly the objective of the Communist partisans.[13] From their point of view, the stiffer the reprisals they could provoke the Germans into, the better.

The second factor which contributed to these partisan activities was the presence nearly everywhere of perfect partisan material — both Marxist oriented and completely indifferent to the sufferings that they brought down on the heads of their fellow citizens by their activities — namely, Jews. They constituted a ready-made, underground network of worldwide extent, and they certainly had sufficient motivation. They realized full well that, completely aside from the threat of justice at the hands of the Germans, if the Communist regimes they had helped to establish and had supported were to be eliminated by the Germans, then the native populations they had so grievously mistreated, when left to themselves, would swiftly and brutally solve the Jewish problem once and for all. If the war could be brought to a successful conclusion by Germany, with partisan activities totally suppressed and general knowledge spread among the Poles, for example, concerning Lavrenti Beria's massacre of Polish officers in the Katyn Forest, within 48 hours of a German withdrawal there would not be a Jew left alive in Poland.[14] Likewise, if the Germans were to smash the Communist regime in Russia and restore a patriotic Russian government, Jews would be roasted over public bonfires by a rejoicing populace in every village and city square throughout Russia.

An army presented with the problem of partisan harassment has a very simple choice to make: either tolerate the harassment with a smile, or use methods sufficiently severe to put an end to it. The Soviets always made the latter choice, as a matter of course. The slightest opposition to the Red army brought down such frightful and bloody retaliation on the heads of the populace that no more resistance was even thinkable by the terrified and cowed survivors. The German army, unable to bring itself to such measures, could only play directly into the hands of the Jews and Marxists by trying to take a middle course.

With the outbreak of the European conflict — and, more particularly, with the start of the campaign against the Soviet Union on June 22, 1941 — the National Socialist struggle took a new direction. Up to this time the National Socialist movement had confined itself to Greater Germany and was, as often stated in official pronouncements, "not for export." Now, with the extension of the German sphere of influence, the young movement, with its racial message of Aryan solidarity, was carried beyond Germany's frontiers. It began to lose some of the parochial German character associated with it during the early years of struggle and the period of national consolidation immediately following — a character which, as we have indicated earlier, was at the time absolutely essential — and began to assume a new, pan-Aryan aspect.

The concept of a New Order emerged, as Adolf Hitler's long-range racial goal became increasingly more apparent. "Our present struggle is merely a continuation, on the international level, of the struggle we waged on the national level," he remarked at the time.[15] "The basic ideas that served us in the struggle for power have proven that they are correct, and are the same ideas we are applying today in the struggle we are waging on a world scale."[16]

Hitler proposed that the battlefields of the Second World War and the struggle against Bolshevism should provide the cement of solidarity to bind the Aryan nations of Europe into a greater, organic whole, with each of them coming into a larger confederation, not like whipped dogs, but with the pride born of the knowledge that each and every one had shed its blood and played its part in the greatest struggle for freedom in the history of Europe. For all those who had risked their lives for Europe would be called upon to build the new, Aryan order of the future.

It was in line with this idea that sizable contingents of anti-Communist volunteers from virtually every country of Europe were either incorporated into units of the German army or the SS, or were allowed to form their own fighting units, which were then outfitted and supplied by Germany. Walloons and Flemings, Danes and Norwegians, Ukrainians and Russians, Dutchmen and Estonians by the tens of thousands — even Irishmen — fought courageously for the triumph of the great, new Weltanschauung and its inspired architect. For it was not a geographical boundary, nor one of language, nor even one of local culture and tradition, but one of blood which delineated the Aryan nationality for which they fought.

It is in this light that we must understand the real significance of the Waffen — and the Germanic — SS, and the role these two bodies were called upon to play in the formation of a true, pan-Aryan blood brotherhood — whose beneficial effects are, in spite of everything, still being felt to this day. With volunteers from every Aryan country participating, the SS was unique in that it represented the first concrete attempt to establish a fighting force based on the concept of racial nationalism, rather than that of state-nationalism. Indeed, never before in the history of the West, had such an attempt been made.

Hitler's conception of European unity is clearly reflected in both his public speeches and private conversations, not to mention the formal pronouncements of Mein Kampf. It was not just another grandiose economic, geographic, or political scheme — such as those commonly proposed today — but an Aryan racial proposition at the highest level. Hitler did not propose an arbitrary leveling of Europe's racial types, but called instead for a conscious effort to raise the best racial elements of Europe to a leading position in continental and world affairs. "All those who have a feeling for Europe can join in our work," he declared, adding that the men for such a mighty task would come from Scandinavia, the western countries — even America — as well as Germany.[17]

Although not the primary consideration, the proposed economic system under the New Order offered limitless opportunities, especially to the smaller European countries; and it might be described very loosely as a sort of European Common Market without the international bankers. The new system involved an autarkic economy for Europe which would not be subject to the fluctuations of the international market, and which could guarantee the conditions of full employment and economic growth.

To achieve the unification of Europe, Hitler believed, first, that the national initiative of one powerful country, such as Germany, was necessary to overcome the obstructions of selfish, narrow-minded provincialism — in much the same way that Prussia assumed the lead in unifying the bickering German states under Bismarck's policy of "Blood and iron," while others talked about that unity. Only in a similar manner could the monumental task of welding northern, western, central, and eastern Europe into one organic entity find hope of accomplishment.

As the second prerequisite for European unification, Hitler proposed that all the Germanic[18] peoples of the continent themselves first unite to "compose the nucleus around which Europe will federate."[19] In discussing this idea with a Danish SS major from the Viking Division, he said: "My native land is one of the most beautiful countries in the Reich, but what can it do when left to itself? What could I undertake as an Austrian? …

"I understand that it may be hard for a young Dutchman or a young Norwegian to find himself called upon to form a common unit, within the framework of the Reich,[20] together with men of other Germanic connections. But what is asked of them is no harder than what was asked of the Germanic tribes at the time of the great migrations. In those days bitterness was so great that the chief of the Germanic tribes was assassinated by members of his own family. What was asked of the countries that have formed the Second Reich is similar to what we are asking now, and to what we recently asked of the Austrians."[21]

The full significance of Hitler's pan-Germanicism, as part of a larger pan-Aryanism, can only be appreciated if we consider that, virtually without exception, all of the states of western Europe are formations which have grown out of the last of the great Aryan migrations, the Germanic Völkerwanderung: Angles, Saxons, and Jutes to England; Franks, Burgundians, and Norsemen to France; Goths and Lombards to Italy; Goths and Swabians to Spain; not to mention those Germanic tribes which remained the closest to their original homeland, and subsequently formed the German and Scandinavian states. Indeed, the Germanic imprint has been so extensive in both eastern and western Europe, that today there are many persons who on linguistic grounds consider themselves Latins, Kelts, Slavs, Baits, or Finno-Ugrians, but who are, in fact, largely descended from these same and other early Germanic tribes.

In historical perspective, Adolf Hitler must be regarded as the first real exponent of political racial nationalism, or more specifically, of Aryan racism. "If I try to gauge my work," he once said, "I must consider, first of all, that I have contributed — in a world that had forgotten the notion — to the triumph of the idea of the primacy of race."[22] That his pan-Aryan objectives may have been obscured by the more immediate task of mobilizing the indispensable national energy of the German people toward that end is somewhat regretable; for Germany and the German people did indeed play an exceptional role in Hitler's plans — but not in the narrow way that is sometimes imagined.

Although National Socialism is intimately conditioned by the fact that its doctrines are, in a sense, an expression of the inner nature of one particular race — the Aryan race — a broad outlook indeed is required to comprehend the full magnitude of Hitler's creation — to see beyond its conventionally nationalist aspects to its eternal and universal significance. Savitri Devi said it rather well, I think:

> "… in its essence, the National Socialist idea exceeds not only Germany and our times, but the Aryan race and mankind itself and any epoch; it ultimately expresses that mysterious and unfailing wisdom according to which Nature lives and creates: the impersonal wisdom of the primeval forest and of the ocean depth and of the spheres in the dark fields of space; and it is Adolf Hitler's glory not merely to have gone back to that divine wisdom … but to have made it the basis of a practical regeneration policy of worldwide scope …."[23]

Notes

1. Colin Jordan, "National Socialism: A Philosophical Appraisal," National Socialist World, 1 (Spring, 1966), p. 6.

2. Carlton J. H. Hayes, Essays on Nationalism (New York, 1926), pp. 6 ff.

3. Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, vol. I, chap. 8.

4. Hans Grimm, Warum-Woher-Aber Wohin? (Lippoldsberg, 1954), p. 14.

5. Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, vol. II, chap, 2.

6. Speech of October 18, 1931, at Braunschweig.

7. Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, vol. II, chap. 2.

8. Bormann-Vermerke, night of November 1-2, 1941.

9. Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, vol. II, chap. 7.

10. Gottfried Feder, "The Twenty-Five Points," National Socialist World, 3 (Spring, 1967), pp. 13-15.

11. Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf, vol. II, chap. 13.

12. Confusion resulting from the use of terms with both racial and linguistic denotations has been widespread. The term Aryan also falls into this category. Generally, our use of the word has been confined to its racial sense, unless we have specifically indicated otherwise, and we prefer the term Indo-European for linguistic denotations. Aryan refers to those European peoples who still share to a substantial extent the genetic heritage—in both physical and psychical traits—left by those ancestral speakers of Indo-European languages who inhabited northern Europe in prehistoric times, and to certain other European peoples who are racially, if not linguistically, related to these.

In the words of the eminent anthropologist, Carleton S. Coon, "… the Indo-European languages were, at one time, associated with a single, if composite, racial type, and … that racial type was an ancestral Nordic. We have determined this through a study of the skeletal remains of peoples known to have spoken these languages at or near the time of their initial dispersion from their several centers.

"… The Slavs, like all the other Indo-European-speaking peoples whom we have been able to trace, were originally Nordic …. However, the Slavs who migrated to southern Hungary … mixed with a local short-statured, broad-faced, and broad-nosed
brachycephalic people, who … were descended from the central Asiatic Avars." The Races of Europe (New York, 1939), pp. 220-1.

13. In the later stages of the war,the partisans shifted their attentions more and more from provocation of the Germans to the "liquidation" of native anti-Communists.

14. Despite the German defeat and theestablishment of a Jew-controlled Communist government in Poland, the Poles nevertheless avenged themselves against the Jews in some areas after the war. The massacre of Jews in Kielce in July, 1946, is an example. And the panicky exodus of Jews from Hungary during the anti-Communist uprising there in 1956, together with the worldwide Jewish denunciation of the revolt as "an anti-Semitic plot," is another example of the same phenomenon.

15. Bormann-Vermerke, midnight of November 2, 1941.

16. Ibid., November 19, 1941.

17. Ibid., evening of October 17, 1941.

18. In numerous instances, especially in Mein Kampf, Hitler's racism is de-emphasized in English translations, with the rendering of both deutsch and germanisch as "German." The former term applies specifically to the people of Germany, whereas the latter term properly includes the larger portion of the world's Aryan population—Anglo-Saxons, Scandinavians, Dutch, and Flemish, as well as Germans, not to mention their racial kinsmen in the United States, Canada, Australia, South Africa, and elsewhere—and should be correctly translated as Germanic (or Teutonic).

19. Bormann-Vermerke, evening of February 22, 1942.

20. Here Hitler's intention of assimilating all the Germanic peoples of continental Europe into one state, or Reich, is unmistakable. In this respect, the Führer began to employ the terms, Germanisches Reich and Grossgermanisches Reich—instead of Deutsches Reich and Grossdeutsches Reich—to emphasize this aim. In other instances, he simply used the expedient, interchangeable form, Reich.

21. Bormann-Vermerke, evening of February 22, 1942.

22. Ibid., night of October 21-22, 1941.

23. Savitri Devi, "The Lightning and the Sun," National Socialist World, 1 (Spring, 1966), p. 61.

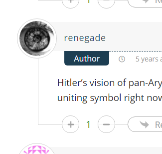
See also: Hitler and the Slavs in Historical Perspective

← Scott Roberts: The Endgame – World War 3

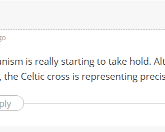
Incendiary Radio: Professor Doom Covers The Oregon Shooting →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like



Paintings of Classical Beauty by Sir Lawrence Alma-Tadema
October 13, 2016 · 6



Director Terry Gilliam Blasted as "Racist" for Hating *Black Panther*
December 27, 2019 · 4

'Normalcy' Returns: Biden Sends Large Military Convoy Into Syria On Day Two
January 24, 2021 · 16

Subscribe

Join the discussion

7 COMMENTS · most voted

Furor Teutonicus · 5 years ago
Great post! Kamerad Koehl's words of wisdom will be an antidote against the poison being spread by the so-called "historian" and disinformation agent "Veronica Clark."
1 · Reply

renegade · Author · 5 years ago
Hitler's vision of pan-Aryanism is really starting to take hold. Although the swastika is not the uniting symbol right now, the Celtic cross is representing precisely the same notion.
1 · Reply

Aleksandar Gueric · 5 years ago
Slavs are originally described as tall, blonde or red haired and unusually strong. Greek historians couldn't even distinguish them from germanic tribes. They definitely are Aryan. I would agree that there was some mixing with the asiatic turko mongolian invaders over the centuries but there still are original looking Slavs. I am a almost 2m tall nordid with alpine elements, for example, just like the rest of my family who are largely blue eyed and blonde. This type is rare here in the Balkans and It's very easy to distinguish mixed ones from original Slavs. I would… Read more »
1 · Reply

1389 · Reply to Aleksandar Gueric · 5 years ago
What people dont know is that Serbia didnt have any diplomatic relationship with Russia from the moment that jews took over and killed the Czar,untill the communists took over in 45! Many Russian royalties fled to Serbia after bolshevik revolution and warned Serbs that communism brings nothing but destruction,slavery and murder,what we experianced after the ww2 as well! Serbia before ww2 had toughest anti communist laws in Europe,during ww2 we were first jew free country in Europe! Sadly, kikes from London and Moscow had other plans for us ,so we got communism which totally destroyed Serbian spirit… Read more »
2 · Reply

The Impartial Truth · 3 years ago
"The essential question is whether or not he was only a German nationalist; whether his nationalism was restricted to unthinking, flag-waving solidarity with his fellow state-citizens — an all-too-familiar phenomenon — or whether it went beyond that; whether his national ideal was the sort which manifested itself in a xenophobic dislike of everything and everyone not German (in the most restricted sense of the word), or whether it was actually the same ideal to which we National Socialists of today have dedicated ourselves." His speeches and others who worked directly with them attest to that National Socialism… Read more »
1 · Reply

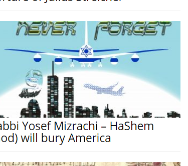
Mr Greystone · 5 years ago
Along with the other European peoples, Aryan German and Aryan Slav unity will be a powerful, transformative game-changer. United against our common, traditional enemies, we will be unstoppable.
0 · Reply

Afterthought · 5 years ago
If you want to know where someone really stands, watch the direction his bullets fly.
0 · Reply

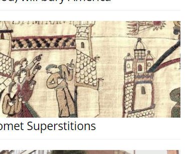
Top Authors
Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

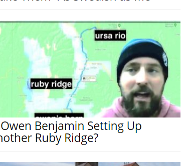


"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher



Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America

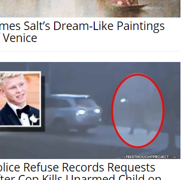
Comet Superstitions



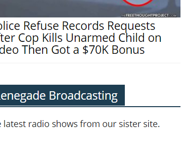
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?

"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans



James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice



Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them
Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day.
Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/
Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^
Mon Jan 25, 11:18:47pm UrbanJungleGirl: Well, I never looked at any of this until just recently...best to at least consider rather than dismiss out of hand
Mon Jan 25, 11:28:27pm UrbanJungleGirl: And what a way to quash any thoughts...in the midst of a hurricane...ad hominem doesn't encourage open discourse ....I won't post again
Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

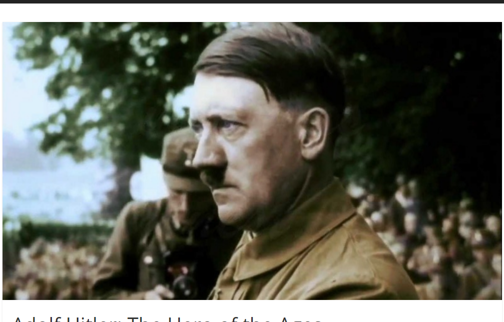
Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 26 January 2021, 06:03:07
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

53



Adolf Hitler: The Hero of the Ages

April 20, 2014 Reinhard 53 Comments

> "My spirit will rise from the grave, and the world will see I was right" ~ Adolf Hitler

Today is the one hundred twenty fifth birthday of the greatest Aryan of all time. The amazing thing about Adolf Hitler is that his reputation in the Jewish controlled nations (which is almost all of them) is just the opposite of reality. There has probably no Leader in the history of the world that has been lied about more than Hitler. The man who gave Germany and the German people a new life, and Europe a new beginning, has been so completely demonized that very few people realize that this Great Man stands practically alone, among Historic World Leaders as a man of Genius, Vision, and Courage.

The truth of Hitler's place in history can be discerned by looking at the condition of Germany before 1933, when Hitler took the reins of power. Hitler raised the German Nation up from the depths of despair and catapulted Germany into a new age of prosperity and strength. After a few years of the new barter system that Hitler instituted, Germany was the most powerful nation on the European continent, and one of the most powerful nations on Earth. Unfortunately, the usury free economic system of National Socialist Germany was not to be allowed to exist as a permanent fixture, as it would have transformed the world, and made the Jewish Usury System obsolete.

The Second World War was forced on the German Reich by the Jewish Money Power. Neither the leaders of American Jewish Capitalism, nor the leaders of Soviet Jewish Bolshevism desired to see a monetary system that by-passed the big Jewish Bankers, and based its economy on the productivity of the workers.

It must be remembered that the socialism of Adolf Hitler's Third Reich was in no way similar to the egalitarian socialism of Marx, Lenin, Trotsky, or Stalin. In Germany, the Race and the Folk were the basis of everything. "The Common Good before individual need" was the theme of the New Folkish State that Hitler established on the ruins of the decadent Wiemar Republic: a degenerate Jewish culture that probably rivaled the decadence of modern day America.

Comrades, this year, the birthday of this Great Aryan Leader falls on Easter Sunday. Let us resolve that Aryan Man will finally be resurrected and transformed into the Man of the coming Age of Light. Aryan man shall no longer be crucified on the Cross of the Jewish Usury System, but shall institute a New Social and Economic System that will be a Spiritual, as well as a material blessing for the totality of Aryan Humanity, and all other inhabitants of Planet Earth. HAIL THE RISING SUN OF ARYAN SOCIALISM. HAIL THE UNCONQUERABLE SUN!!!

ADOLF HITLER: Sieg Heil. Sieg Heil, SIEG HEIL!!!

← Paradigm Shift Beyond The Pale: A World Without The Jew
The Land of the Aryan Sun →

You May Also Like

A Complete Detox Program To Cleanse Your Body, Help You Lose Weight & Boost Your Health
October 21, 2017 3

Multiple Scientists Explain How A Diet High In Protein Is NOT Good For Us – Even After Working Out
April 26, 2019 15

Honey & Cinnamon – The Natural Cures & Health Benefits
December 29, 2018 3

Subscribe

Join the discussion

53 COMMENTS most voted

Joseph Jove 6 years ago

All Christians, even atheists, should research Herr Hitler, objectively. Once we get past the immense guilt created by the Jewish mind control entities, that gain their power over us becouse we are basically good people, we will then, and only then, come to realize that he was correct. That Jews only care about themselves, their victimhood, and their profits, at our expense. At any expense, except their own. The Jewish plight is not my own. I do not want to be associated with it. Frankly, I don't give a damn!

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

AEgishjalmu, you are right about the youth waking up to Nationalism, but we must now transcend the petty nationalism that has divided our Race for so long and caused so many needless wars and conflicts, and begin to create a pan-Aryan Nationalism. How about an International Aryan Nationalism to act as a counter-force to International Zionism? That might be be a pretty good idea, huh?

Vig Reply to Reinhard 6 years ago

Very good idea Reinhard ! The only way to turn the wheel of fortune now for us is to become PRACTICALLY a world community. Because this is the best way to survive the murderous efforts to extinguish the white race that the ZOG will unleash .

Ægishjálmur Reply to Reinhard 6 years ago

Indeed! We don't want any more brothers' wars.

Gabe Newell 4 years ago

hitler was an hero

Ægishjálmur 6 years ago

The Jew has had his turn, but now the ball is in our court!

Us youth are waking up, and Nationalism is an ideal that rings true with us. We have a duty to fulfill, and we won't rest until we've completed our task! Together we WILL reclaim our countries and kick our international enemy out!

jess Reply to Ægishjálmur 6 years ago

Well said. I'm from exico but I've always admire hitlers leadership. Hail Hitler.

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

That's right, newstarmist. The Jews have put most Aryans to sleep with their hypnotic lies, and now is the time to wake our deluded Folk up with the TRUTH. Cheers, Comrade!!

Redneck Ray Gunn 6 years ago

Vielen Groessen, On this, the 125th anniversary of the greatest of all leaders birthday, we must reflect on the profound genius and achievement of this Lord among men. Arise from the grave, that the birthday falls on Easter, in such tremulous and revolutionary times, is beyond mere coincidence; synchronicity does not give it credit either. I cannot put it any better than you, sir, and the spirit which guides your writ: "Aryan man shall no longer be crucified on the Cross of the Jewish Usury System, but shall institute a New Social and Economic System that will… Read more »

Apache Black Reply to Redneck Ray Gunn 4 years ago

Gosh… you sound like some crazy mad man James Bond movie

Fenris 6 years ago

We're far from actors. You speak as if we're in some movie script, lacking the free will to change a pre-written outcome. Obviously you're coming at this from a sort of pseudo-science type of belief system. We have to plan for all scenarios to protect ourselves, including the aspirations of world conquest by other races. It was my mistake in thinking that was a given piece of knowledge. And sure, gooks can make better products than mestizos and monkeys, that isn't saying much. Most gook widgets are garbage compared to what White Americans and Europeans used to… Read more »

alikas_stark 6 years ago

Thanks for your post reinhard , look i'm not an aryan's or a white girl , i'm just an indonesian girl who tired with 'the bad' jews game. They stole our gold and energy via chevron and freeport and use US goverment as international shield , many indonesian people despise them. Please wake up!!! Young generation!!

Apache Black Reply to alikas_stark 4 years ago

and this wouldn't happen to be associated with your religious outlook as a Muslim?

Kirk Gunnar Liljewall 6 years ago

Miguel Serrano said that Adolf Hitler lost the war on this level of existence only to win on a higher level. I personally believe that a current of energy was allowed (or freed up?) in this world with the institution of the German Reich. Time will tell.

One day the world will acknowledge the Hero of Europe.

Vig Reply to Kirk Gunnar Liljewall 6 years ago

Somehow an interesting vision. Did you know of Horst Mahler? He has same kind of understanding. He is in a German prison now, but you can find his words on youtube. As see it humanity is at present involved in a process of selfdiscovery, a proces of coming to know his inner mechanisms. Destruction has to go to that extent that the most conscious part of humanity, especially the white race, is ready to acknowledge that the misery of humanity is caused by the increasing cleverness of his fast growing brain compared to the million years old… Read more »

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Kirk, you are EXACTLY right. The tremendous positive energy that was released during the Third Reich era is still with us today, and the energetic Force Field is growing stronger every day. In the New Age Of Aquarius, now dawning, the Fourth Reich will manifest itself on our plane of existence — THEN COMES THE GOLDEN AGE OF THE ARYAN!!!

Apache Black Reply to Reinhard 4 years ago

um…. no

Fenris 6 years ago

Oh, I see. Now I understand why you want to keep the Jews safe. Because you don't believe that the world matters, "it's all an illusion"… If only we were lucky enough to convince the Jews of that same stupidity, then we could overtake them without touching a hair on their kinky heads. And what planet are you living on anyway? The Yellow Asians worked with the Jews to destroy our manufacturing base and have been building up for a chance to stick it to the White man once and for all ever since their almost fatal… Read more »

Expounder Reply to Fenris 5 years ago

If you are referring to Genghis Khan's invasion on Europe, you should be made aware of the fact that he was described by eye witnesses as being 7 feet tall, with red hair and green eyes. In other words, Aryan. I think your passion is in the right place, but your mindset must expand to encompass greater truisms. For instance, right now you are using the Mongol invasion as an example of Asian attempt to conquer Whites, which as you can clearly see is a misnomer. Was Genghis a barbarian or a Military Great who conquered wicked… Read more »

Nikolai 6 years ago

Inspiring to see people wisen up to the truth. But… And it's a big but… Are you willing to embrace the Fuhrer's example of no alcahol, tobacco and meat? That's what an Aryan really is. Otherwise you are just a biker-skin-head with an anger problem – or maybe something in between. That's what needs to be taken from Hitler – his lifestyle, uncompromising honesty, willingness to sacrifice everything for his people, steely strength of will, and… pure living standards (as mentioned above). My guess is most people who "heil" him would be happier with Jewish overlords if… Read more »

newstarmist 6 years ago

Well said, Reinhard. And as long as we keep hacking away at the roots of the tree of jew lies and deception, the towering facade of illusion that they have built will come crashing down on their heads. More and more of our youth are "getting it" thanks to the Internet and its access to copious volumes of truth. Outing the truth about Hitler and WWII and the holohoax is what gives the jew insomnia.

Here's to death by sleep deprivation! Cheers!!

Apache Black Reply to newstarmist 4 years ago

gosh. sad

Sean 6 years ago

The true White Aryan of the future Era will once again be a lustrous, translucent ethereal-physical man/woman of great beauty, purity, intelligence, spirituality, moral virtue, and racial awareness.

Vig, I appreciate your insights on the deeper levels of man's constitution.

Vig Reply to Sean 6 years ago

Thank you for your comment Sean!

Sean 6 years ago

Even though I'm partial to a metaphysical form of Christianity myself, I can't believe that there are those claiming that Aryan languages descend from Hebrew. What absurdity!

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Fenris, you are correct in saying that life is an eternal struggle. Remember, though that duality only exists on the physical plane of existence or "maya" (illusion). When we have transcended ego consciousness and merged with the Universal Self, there will be no more struggle. Only infinite bliss. We have nothing to fear from the Mongoloid Race. They are psychically and spiritually very close to us. Like the White Race, the Yellow Race is intelligent and relatively crime free. We are Yang and they are Yin. We are the Culture Creators and they are the Culture Bearers.… Read more »

Joseph Jove Reply to Reinhard 6 years ago

You wrote, "When we have transcended ego consciousness and merged with the Universal Self, there will be no more struggle. Only infinite bliss."

Once this level of consciousness is attained the color of a person's skin will no longer be of consequence.

The fact is, the same dastardly serpent that vanquished Hitler, remains. It is more powerful today than it has ever been.

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Thanks for your excellent comments, Vig and Sean. I have gotten some of my own concepts from Horst Mahler. He is a REAL Aryan Hero, and has been on both sides of the fence, so he really knows the score. As I have said time and time again, THE JEW OR HIS EQUIVALENT IS ABSOLUTELY NECESSARY FOR OUR GROWTH. in a dual world such as the one we are presently living in, we always have the play of opposing forces. Our White elites have bought into the lies of the Jews for foul and egotistical reasons, and… Read more »

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Hell no. I am the furthest thing from a "liberal hippie". That is TOTAL bullshit that the Yellow Asians worked with the Jews to destroy our manufacturing base. The Yellow Race is racially homogenious and highly racially conscious. Are they to blame because the White man is so stupid that he allowed the Jews to destroy his manufacturing base by placing men of inferior racial quality in the White man's work environment? As far as the Jews are concerned, if they can make a profit they are going to go for it. Asian products are of better… Read more »

Redneck Ray Gunn Reply to Reinhard 6 years ago

A-frigging-men, good sir.

Fenris 6 years ago

Fine, you don't want to "argue" (discuss) an important issue. That just tells me you aren't sure enough in the reasons behind your positions. I can't blame you though since we're all born into liberal emotion-based brainwashing. All I am saying is what any military in the world would tell you. Trust no other, preserve yourself at all costs. Either you survive or your enemy, or potential enemy, survives. There is no getting around that. It is a fact of nature that one species or sub-species is the hunter and the other is the hunted. We can… Read more »

Sean Reply to Fenris 6 years ago

As per usual my time is limited, so I'll be brief in addressing the issues raised: Quote: 'Is the survival and expansion of the White race more or less important to you than spreading the dogmatic beliefs of whatever faith you follow? And that goes for your friend Sean too.' Answer: Fenris,like many people in today's world you are too materialistic for your own good. We are in a spiritual war, primarily, and only secondarily a physical one. And this has nothing to do with dogmatic faith promotion. Quote: 'By the way, using the term "Aryan" is… Read more »

Bodhi Mantra 2 years ago

The Fuhrer was the messiah of the all the father, the Kalki avatar blazing the path for the Third Sargon

In the new Republic we will build a statue of the Fuhrer to rival that of Zeus of the ancient world

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Thank you. Redneck Ray. Your comment means a great deal to me. Hail Victory, Comrade.

Prajwal J Reply to Reinhard 6 years ago

Well said. Adolf Hitler was truly a visionary & a great leader. This corrupt world will never understand that as they have been spoon fed with lies from their birth. Hail Hitler..

Sean 6 years ago

I'll have something to say on this tomorrow Reinhard.

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Good, Sean. I am looking forward to your comment, tomorrow.

Sean Reply to Reinhard 6 years ago

Hi there: You know, I'm currently engaging in an email exchange with a guy (Jew, of course!) at edenics.org who makes the preposterous claim that all living lanuages, including splendid Aryan/Indo-European ones like Sanskrit, Kashmiri, Persian, Lithuanian, Greek, Latin, Russian, English, German, Dutch, etc., and even a clearly Aryan-influenced great Amerindian language like the Nahuatl of the Aztecs, are descended from… Hebrew! The nerve of these desrt Semites who still reek of camel and goat! Absurdity gone awry aside, the truth is that the original Aryans were radiant semi-ethereal, semi-physical humans of great purity, who gradually lost… Read more »

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

OK Fenris. I'm not going to get into an argument with you about this. I don't buy into all that "us or them" crap. I love my White Aryan Race but there are other advanced races on Planet Earth too. I just thing that its too late in the game and we are too few in number for the White Race to have the "whole enchilada".

Sean 6 years ago

Read my comment, Reinhard. Many people can't grasp that we live in two worlds, the physical and the metaphysical, simultaneously, and that we ourselves are multi-dimensional beings. Important to the survival of the White Aryan Race is the cultivation of the noble qualities of the spiritual and psychological life. After all, 'Aryan' itself means 'noble.'

rReinhard 6 years ago

Perhaps the Nordic Aryans that you talk about, Sean were destined to be a sacrificial race. Why is it that whether in India, Greece, Rome, or perhaps even China, the White Nordic Aryan Race has ALWAYS mixed its blood with other races? Is it possible that this race mixing was part of a Great Plan to sacrifice the Nordic blood so that the lesser races could be raised up and through a eugenic process could also become "Aryan" or Noble races? Just a thought.

Sean Reply to rReinhard 6 years ago

I'll have to give that more thought, Reinhard.

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Redneck Ray, what in the hell does "A-friggin-men, good, sir" mean?

Reinhard Author 6 years ago

Give it a LOT of thought, Sean.

adrijs misrs 5 years ago

Hitler was tuely a true hero.

Apache Black 4 years ago

watch the documentary "What Our Fathers Did: A Nazi Legacy"
It's on netflix… it follows the conversation and pilgrimage between
two sons of prominent Nazis and a Jewish lawyer whose family members
were killed as part of the Final Solution. One son can accepts his father's
responsibility in mass murder, the other can't — he shelters in the idea
his dad was a "decent" man and a hero to the Ukrainian fascist movement.

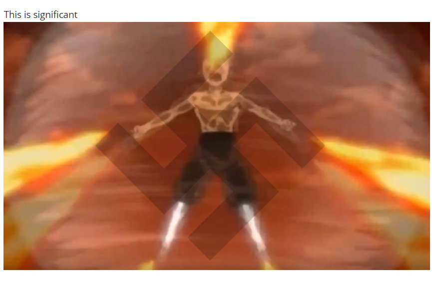
Apache Black 4 years ago

I am certain my post and the link will be blocked.

Bodhi Mantra 2 years ago

Just a quick note as well the Fuhrer's birthday
4/20 1889, 4+2=6 999, 18+6=24, 4+2=6 {6}

This is significant



Joe 2 years ago

Alt right alt left?
Same shit different pile.

Andy 1 year ago

Jewish Bolshevism ultimately resulted in 100 million dead and Russia Destroyed. The same Jews behind Bolshevism destroyed the Middle East via proxy wars and have almost conquered the West. Once you are awake, you will do something unfathomable: Understand Adolf Hitler and have compassion for what he was trying to accomplish.

Fenris 6 years ago

Reinhard, that's just your opinion. We're supposed to swallow the idea that we HAVE TO keep Jews safe or be deemed unintelligent, according to you? Without Jews around there would still be power-hungry renegade Whites and the rising Mongoloids that would "keep us honest", instead of Jews. There is struggle in life regardless of whether Jews exist or not, it's natural law for there to be eternal competition. Even on an all-White planet there would be power struggles, but not the type that would result in total genocide...

rReinhard 6 years ago

My God, Sean. What you say is the ABSOLUTE TRUTH. Please tell me more!!!

Dimitra Eoaquim 2 years ago

Hitler was a son of Zrothschild!

Top Authors
Kyle Sinead Meža Vilks Quintus Sertorius J. Belenger Robert Heimdal noble HuckleBuck411 Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

Recent Posts
Edvard Grieg – 5 Songs of Norway
Enter the Pizza Gate – New Documentary
Oxidative Balance Impacted by WiFi and EMFs — Vulnerable Populations More Affected Says Swiss Expert Group
jewish CEO of Apollo Gave Over $150 Million to Jeffrey Epstein
jews Move Ahead with Plan to Turn Twenties Into Tubbies
"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
Tue Jan 26, 9:55:22pm AryanBerry2030: https://mobile.twitter.com/hoodcommunis t/status/1354263815492227073
Tue Jan 26, 10:01:02pm AryanBerry2030: They got quite a following.... Also, in regards to UJG, I know too many people that believe Trump is somehow still for us and "the real president". All the world's a stage when you own it, and they are duping delight like hyenas right now I'm certain.
Tue Jan 26, 10:02:46pm AryanBerry2030: He has NEVER stood for decency, morality, wholesomeness, let alone anything Aryan/White related. Roy Kohn? Need I say more? His history has always been dispicable...
Tue Jan 26, 10:57:32pm TruthisYHWH: In new here and am wondering where you all stand re: q?
Tue Jan 26, 11:01:02pm TruthisYHWH: I'm so confused why anyone would think that Biden is for the white guy. He had a rabbi usher him in at his inauguration and literally said 6 years ago you asked me to be your personal rabbi. I mean how do you believe Biden isn't a Jew?
Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*
Email*
Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 27 January 2021, 02:19:08
https://getfireshot.com

Adolf Hitler's Speech at the Day of the German Art in 1939

July 12, 2019 renegade 3 Comments

Munich, July 16, 1939

I most assuredly do not wish to side with those who utterly condemn the artistic achievements of the latter half of the 19th century simply because they hold them to be the more or less glutted reflection of the styles of various past epochs. For I do not believe that this can ever be completely avoided, and I do not think that this must necessarily be detrimental. **[…]**

It is perhaps not so much the multifariousness of the artistic work back in the early days of the new Reich's foundation to which we owe the general characteristics of this period, which are so unsatisfactory to us. Rather this is due to the obvious failure to give cultural expression to the recent, great historic accomplishment in an original manner. In other words, what was lacking was the strength to transform the total output into a cohesive whole, to go beyond partially ingenious individual works, and to express all this in a manner worthy of a truly great age.

Perhaps the fundamental reason for this lay in the fact that a number of the men making history then lacked I would not say an appreciation of art, but had a more or less pronounced lack of interest in the arts. It even reached the point where the most successful statesmen, the greatest warlords, and the immortal artists of this otherwise great age did not know one another. Actually, this is a shameful as well as a shattering realization! **[…]**

The primary goal of our artistic work in Germany has no doubt already been attained today. Just as the campaign for architectural recovery had its beginnings in this city, Munich, a cleansing of the perhaps even more devastated field of sculpture and painting was launched here three years ago. The whole swindle of fashionable art – decadent, diseased, and dishonest – has been swept away. A decent standard has been achieved, which means a lot. It has an uplifting effect on the truly creative genius. Not only do we believe, we know, that today already many bright stars have appeared on the horizon of artistic work in Germany.

This third exhibition in the Haus der Deutschen Kunst reinforces this belief. Therefore, we hope and expect all the more that those called on to practice art will approach their work with holy zeal. From one exhibition to the next, we are prepared to apply ever-more stringent criteria to select from the mass of decent average ability the works of true talent. We have already reached a level which makes it difficult to decide between two or three works of equal merit. Therefore, I have ordered that, as last year, a part of the exhibited works shall be replaced, after their sale, by works of equal quality which were excluded solely from lack of space. Also I would like to express the hope that perhaps individual artists of true calibre will devote themselves to the experiences, the events, and the intellectual foundations of that age, which affords them the outward, material prerequisites for their work.

For as thousandfold as those earlier historic visions or other memories of the artist's life may well be, which stimulate his work, which he has in mind, and which inspire him, they are all surpassed by the greatness of his own era today, which is on a par with the most majestic epochs in our German history.

Still we had to reject some works which placed themselves in the service of this cause since, regrettably, the force of the artistic design did not suffice to render justice to the intent, so that they could not withstand comparison to other works of similar inspiration of the past. Thus they failed of their purpose in the last instance. Still, insofar as these works reflect-as they so often do-the innocence of the soul, they do nonetheless merit our gratitude. Their almost pious undertaking, I would say, must be seen as an obligation for all those whom Providence has blessed and who can express in a more accomplished fashion what moves all leading and thinking men in our time.

I do not wish to let this hour pass without affording you and thereby all Germans an interest in the arts – perhaps a professional interest, perhaps just an enthusiasm – and those who follow with great sympathy the new ascent of our art, a brief insight into the planned further extension of this house.

We have secured the financial prerequisites for the construction of an additional building, thanks to the dedication of those already involved in the financing of the present Haus der Kunst and thanks to the magnanimous contributions received from German patrons of the arts. Professor Gall has come up with a truly wonderful plan for it. The building is being constructed on the opposite side of this unique street.

Thus, in the future, it will be possible for the Great German Art Exhibition to bring together all creations in the domain of the creative arts: the masterpieces of architecture, painting, and sculpture in a general survey of the work of German artists.

The cornerstone will be laid before this year is out. We hope to open this building in a few years. It will help to increase the significance of an event which I now declare open to the public.

---

via NS Europa

← Demons, Giants and Fairies in Aryan Myth

A List of Children's Foods That Are Contaminated With Monsanto's Roundup Herbicide →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Romantic Dreams: Sir Edward Coley Burne-Jones' Pre-Raphaelite Paintings
December 22, 2017 2

Bach – Lute and Organ Music
September 30, 2020 0

The Aryan's Salute
November 6, 2015 9

Subscribe

Join the discussion

3 COMMENTS most voted

Random
1 year ago

The truth cannot be hidden forever, Sieg Heil our dear Adolf. The glorious leader that was probably the last to fight against the international jewry

12 Reply

Brúon
1 year ago

18 July 1937: The House of German Art (Haus der Deutschen Kunst) is officially opened in Munich. The Chancellor gives a speech at the opening of the Great German Art Exhibition, which will subsequently be published as the "Programmatische Kultururrede des Führers", a programmatic speech in which he deals critically with so-called "modern art" – especially Cubism, Dadaism, Futurism and Impressionism.

https://de.metapedia.org/wiki/Haus_der_Deutschen_Kunst
https://de.metapedia.org/wiki/Gro%C3%9Fe_Deutsche_Kunstausstellung
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Okwui_Enwezor#Curator

0 Reply

Steve
1 year ago

What a shame, what a God-Damned shame. Every time I review photos of the Third Reich or speeches of the great Adolph Hitler, my head swims first of pride what our race, our people accomplished. Then it fills with shame and deep regret how "our side" were lied into destroying Germany. It was the greatest tragedy of the 20th century by far. And we know who the primary villains were, I don't have to repeat it.

0 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

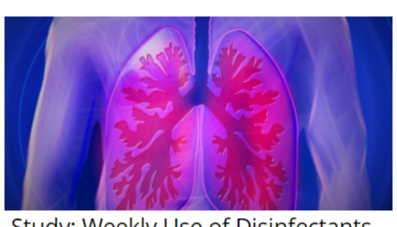
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

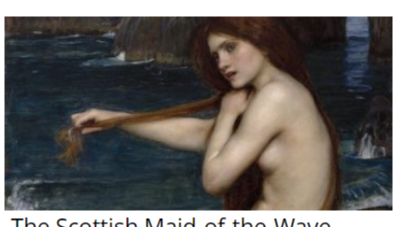
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

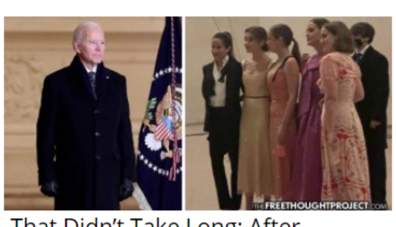
Subscribe!

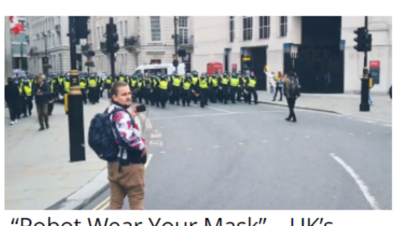
Recent Posts


Study: Weekly Use of Disinfectants Greatly Increases Your Risk of Fatal Lung Disease

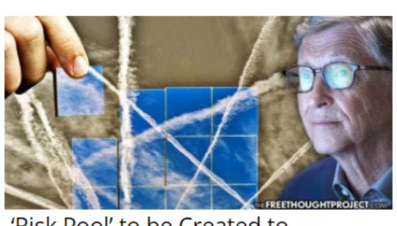
Rabbi: "Dear Joe, You Are Our Moses!"

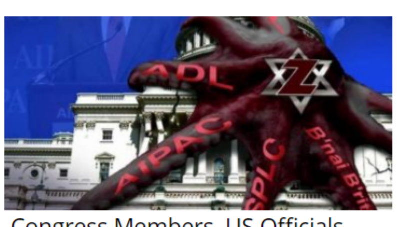

The Scottish Maid-of-the-Wave


That Didn't Take Long: After Mandating Masks, Biden and Family Immediately Disobey Executive Order


"Robot Wear Your Mask" – UK's Covid-1984 Police

jews Destroy Germany


'Risk Pool' to be Created to Compensate Nations Hurt by Bill Gates Venture to Dim the Sun to Cool Earth


Congress Members, US Officials Pledge Allegiance to a Foreign Country

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)

Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)

Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Truth Hertz: Cracking the Code of Cicada 3301 & Current Events (1-12-21)

Truth Hertz: False Flags for the Revolution (1-11-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:34am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 8:17:54am
EternalStruggle1:
Sat Jan 23, 9:28:13am
sineaderade: @AryanBerry2030 Do you mean sell them on Heathen Herbs?
Sat Jan 23, 4:19:13pm
6millionlulz: Russian veteran recalls their crimes in Germany;
Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 24 January 2021, 02:21:27
https://getfireshot.com

Adolf Hitler's Speech at the Dedication of the New Volkswagen Factory

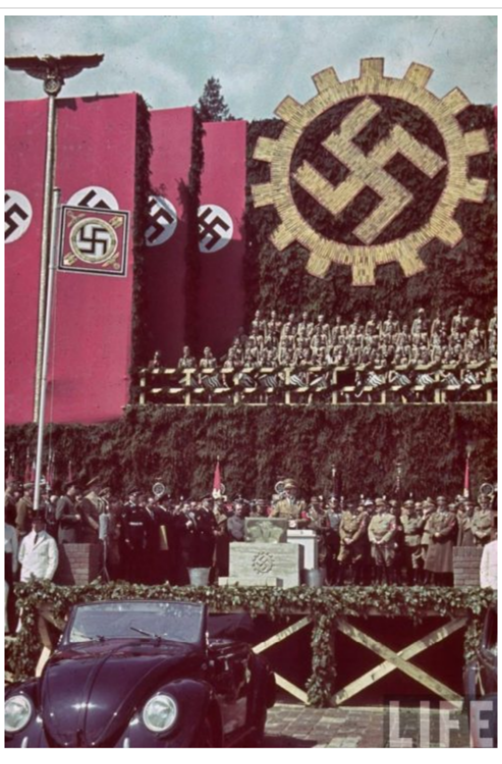
August 12, 2018 renegade 0 Comments

May 26, 1938

As the National Socialist Movement came to power in 1933, it seemed to me that this area was particularly well suited to open the campaign against unemployment: the problem of motorization! Here the German Volk was the most in arrears. Not only by comparison to production figures in America, but also in comparison to those of other European countries, the production of automobiles in Germany had remained at a ludicrously low level: barely fortysix thousand cars a year! This did not correspond in the least to the motorization needs of the German Volk. It is only logical therefore that, in a time when seven million unemployed weighed down our life, there would have to be radical and immediate change in this area.

The first step toward motorization was a divorce from those precepts which claimed that a car was a luxury. Of course, this is true in a country where there are no more than two, three or four hundred thousand cars. However, the German Volk does not need two or three hundred thousand cars, it needs six or seven million! The crucial point is to adjust the costs for buying and maintaining this means of transportation-the most modern there is-to the income level of the Volk.

At the time, I was told, "This is impossible!" My only reply to this is, "What is possible in other countries, is also possible in Germany." I hate that word "impossible" since it has always been the mark of people not daring enough to make and to implement great decisions.



Click to enlarge

The automobile must become the means of transportation for the Volk! Since this ambition could not be realized given the price range of automobiles to date, I had already resolved, even prior to our takeover of the government, to use the precise moment in which we rose to power to push for production of a car at a price which would make it accessible to the broad masses. Only then would the automobile cease to be a distinction of class.

There was yet another reason why I looked to motorization in particular.

Given the limits imposed upon the production of foodstuffs in a country with 140 persons per square kilometer, a catastrophe would ensue if the German Volk invested its earnings in foodstuffs only. Therefore it is necessary to divert the buying power of the German Volk in other directions.

In former times, our political economists never bothered themselves with such questions. We, however, have to face the facts and solve the problems which result from them. The Volkswagen forms part of a series of measures aimed at channeling the buying power of the German Volk toward other products of equal value. Every year hundreds of thousands of marks will be invested in pursuit of this goal. These needs can he satisfied based on our work alone, on our own raw materials, our ores and our coal, and so on. Few today realize the true significance of this project and its consequences. The Volkswagen will not enter into competition with the cars produced by the automobile industry to date. After all, a man who buys this car and not a Mercedes does not do so simply because he might be an opponent of the Daimler factory, but because he cannot afford to buy a Mercedes.

What forces the buyer to turn to cheaper goods are simple and level-headed considerations. Whoever can afford the more expensive good will buy it anyway! For the broad masses, however, this is not possible! It is for these broad masses that this car has been designed. It is to correspond to their need for transportation, and it is in this context that it is to bring enjoyment to the people.

Hence I believe there is only one name that can be given to this car, a name I shall give to it on this very evening. It shall bear the name of that organization which strives to instill both joy and strength in the masses. The name shall be: *KdF-Wagen!* As we build this greatest of Germany's automobile factories, we shall also build an exemplary German worker settlement. It shall also serve as a prototype for the future of social housing projects and city design. We wish to demonstrate how National Socialism sees, approaches, and resolves such problems.

It is at this point that I wish to thank those men who deserve recognition for their efforts in planning and hence in implementing this project; in particular to a man from the automobile industry who has labored to represent and implement my views and who has loyally stood by me in these past years: our old Party Comrade Jakob Werlin. And further let me thank those men who shall join forces with him in the practical implementation of this project: our great idealist Party Comrade Robert Ley, the brilliant engineer Porsche and finally Dr. Lafferentz. Those are the men to whom we will owe, in a large part, the realization of this enormous project! Hence I proceed to lay the cornerstone for this factory which, I am certain, shall become a symbol of the National Socialist Volksgemeinschaft!

via NS Europa.

← Mythology of Iceland – Elves, Dwarfs, and Fairies

"Refugees" Are Vacationing in Their Homelands, Funded by Taxpayers →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

The 2 Percent
January 5, 2016 3

Q-Anon is in the Center of Hacker Group Anonymous' Bull's-Eye
August 10, 2018 9

Perpetrator In Westminster Attack First Misnamed, and Then Left Unidentified
March 23, 2017 11

Subscribe

Be the First to Comment!

0 COMMENTS

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

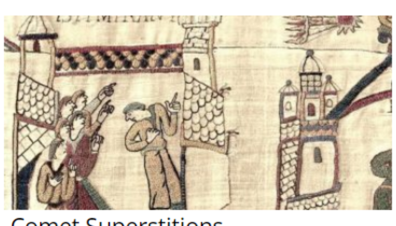
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

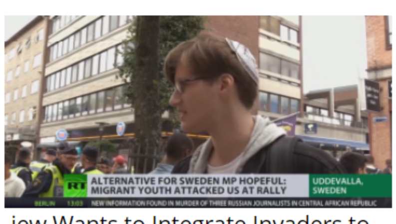
Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

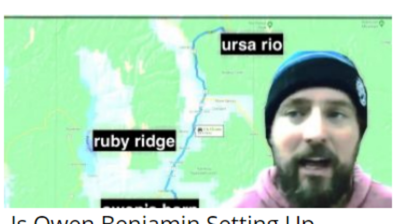
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America



Comet Superstitions

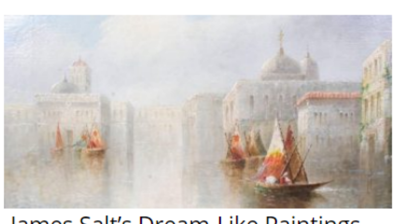


jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

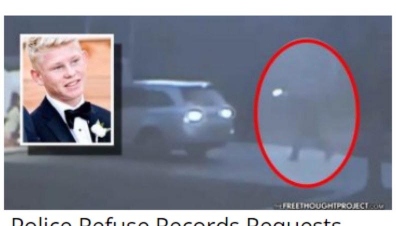


Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?

"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans



James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice



Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)

Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)

Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

SON, THERE'S NO ESCAPING THIS.

Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm **TheSolarStorm:** live show tonight

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm **TheSolarStorm:** call in - 747-999-6407

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm **TheSolarStorm:** You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them

Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am **EternalStruggle1:** @AryanBerry2030 One day.

Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm **UrbanJungleGirl:** Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/

Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm **sineaderade:** oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Type here to send a message

Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

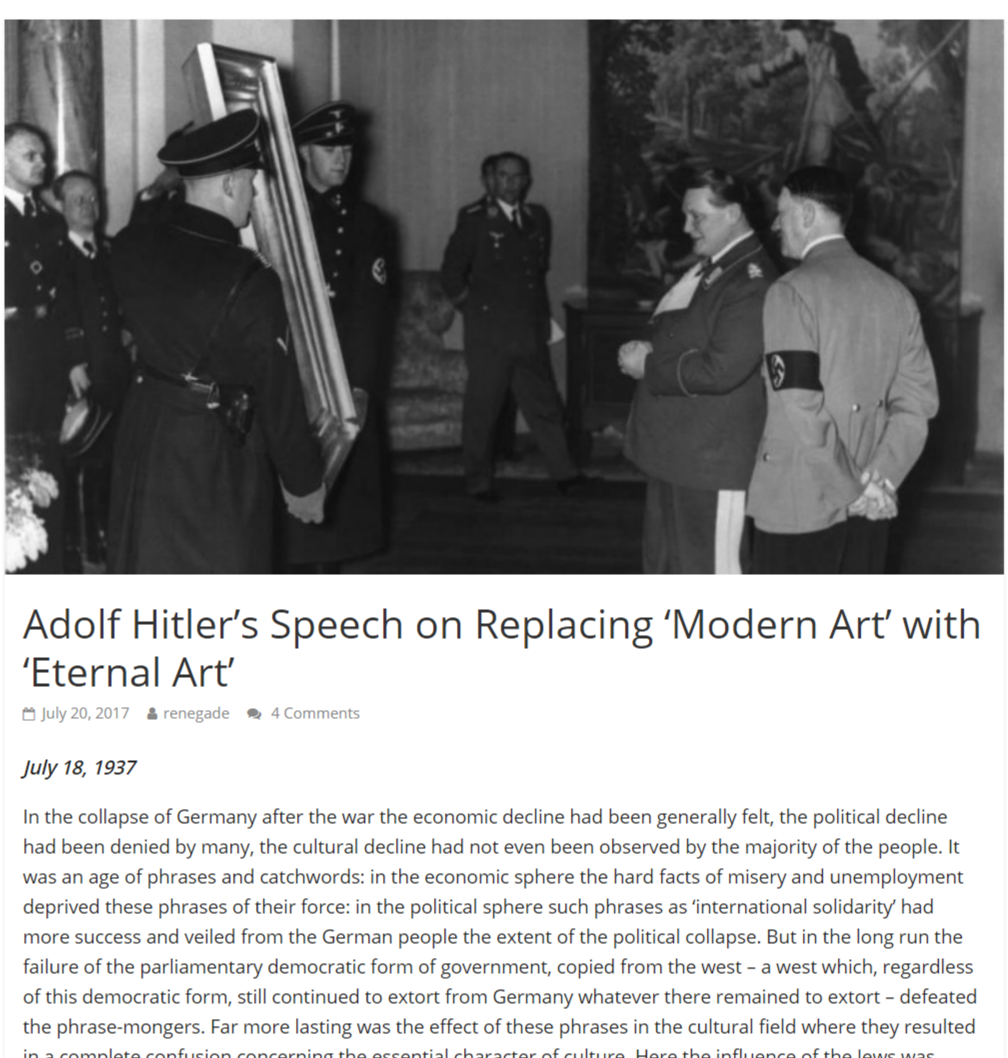
Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 21:10:51
https://getfireshot.com

4



Adolf Hitler's Speech on Replacing 'Modern Art' with 'Eternal Art'

July 20, 2017 renegade 4 Comments

July 18, 1937

In the collapse of Germany after the war the economic decline had been generally felt, the political decline had been denied by many, the cultural decline had not even been observed by the majority of the people. It was an age of phrases and catchwords: in the economic sphere the hard facts of misery and unemployment deprived these phrases of their force: in the political sphere such phrases as 'international solidarity' had more success and veiled from the German people the extent of the political collapse. But in the long run the failure of the parliamentary democratic form of government, copied from the west – a west which, regardless of this democratic form, still continued to extort from Germany whatever there remained to extort – defeated the phrase-mongers. Far more lasting was the effect of these phrases in the cultural field where they resulted in a complete confusion concerning the essential character of culture. Here the influence of the Jews was paramount and through their control of the press they were able to intimidate those who wanted to champion 'the normal sound intelligence and instinct of men'. Art was said to be 'an international experience' and thus all comprehension of its intimate association with a people was stifled: it was said that there was no such thing as the art of a people or, better, of a race: there was only the art of a certain period. Thus it was not Greeks who created the art of Greece, Romans the art of Rome, etc. – in each art a particular period had found its expression. Art is a 'time-conditioned phenomenon'. So today there is not a German or a French art, but a 'modern art'. This is to reduce art to the level of fashions in dress, with the motto 'Every year something fresh' – Impressionism, Futurism, Cubism, perhaps also Dadaism. These newly created art phrases would be comic if they were not tragic.

The result was uncertainty in the judgements passed on art and the silencing of those who might otherwise have protested against this cultural Bolshevism [Kulturbolschewismus], while the press continued to poison our sound appreciation of art. And, just as in fashions one must wear 'modern' clothes whether they are beautiful or not, so the great masters of the past were decried. But true art is, and remains, eternal: it does not follow the law of the season's fashions; its effect is that of a revelation arising from the depths of the essential character of a people which successive generations may inherit. But those who do not create for eternity do not readily talk of eternities: they seek to dim the radiance of these giants who reach out of the past into the future in order that contemporaries may discover their own tiny flames. These facile daubers in art are but the products of a day: yesterday – non-existent; today – modern; tomorrow – out-of-date. The Jewish discovery that art was just a matter of period was for them a godsend: theirs could be the art of the present time. Theirs was a small art – small in form and substance – and at the same time intolerant of the masters of the past and the rivals of the present. There was a conspiracy of incapacity and mediocrity against better work from any age. The nouveaux riches, having no judgements of their own in artistic matters, accepted these artists at their own valuation. It was an added attraction that these works of art were difficult to understand and on that account very costly: no one wished to admit lack of comprehension or inadequate resources! But, if one does not oneself understand, probably one's neighbour will not either, and he will admire one's comprehension of obscurity.

For this 'modern art' National Socialism desires to substitute a 'German' art and an eternal art. This House of German Art is designed for the art of the German people, not for an international art. The people in the flux of phenomena are the one constant point. It is that which is abiding and permanent and therefore art as the expression of the essential character of the abiding people must be an eternal monument, itself abiding and permanent; there can therefore be no standard of yesterday and today, of modern or un-modern; there can be only the standard of 'valueless' or 'valuable', of 'eternal' or 'transitory'. Therefore, in speaking of 'German art', I shall see the standard for that art in the German people, in its character and life, in its feeling, its emotions and its development.

From the history of the development of our people we know that it is composed of a number of more or less distinct races, which in the course of millennia through the formative influence of a certain outstanding racial kernel produced that mixture that we see before us in our people today. This force – which formed the people in time past and which still today continues that formative activity – lies in the same Aryan branch of mankind that we recognise not only as the support of our own civilisation but of the earlier civilisations of the ancient world.

The way in which our people was composed has produced the variety in our own cultural development but, as we look upon the final result of this process, we cannot but wish for an art that may correspond to the increasing homogeneity of our racial composition, and thus present in itself the characteristics of unity and homogeneity. Many attempts have been made through the centuries to define what 'to be German' really means. I would not seek to give an explanation in the first instance. I would rather state a law – a law previously expressed by a great German: 'To be German is to be clear', and that means that to be German is to be logical and true. It is this spirit that has always lived in our people, which has inspired painters, sculptors, architects, thinkers, poets, and above all our musicians. When on 6 June 1931 the Crystal Palace [Glaspalast] was burned down, there perished with it an immortal treasure of German art. The artists were called Romantics and yet they were but the finest representatives of that German search for the real and true character of our people, for an honest and decent expression of this law of life divined by our people. For it was not only their choice of subject that was decisive but the clear and simple mode of rendering these sentiments. Many of their original works are lost, we possess only copies or reproductions, but the works of these masters are removed by a great gulf from the pitiable products of our modern so-called 'creative artists'. These masters felt themselves to be Germans, and consequently they created works that should be valued as long as there should be a German people to appreciate them. But these modern works we should also preserve as documents illustrating the depths of that decline into which the people had fallen. The Exhibition of 'Degenerate Art' [Entartete Kunst] is intended as a useful lesson.

During the long years in which I planned the formation of a new Reich I gave much thought to the tasks which would await us in the cultural cleansing of the people's life: there was to be a cultural renaissance as well as a political and economic reform. I was convinced that peoples who have been trodden underfoot by the whole world of their day have all the greater duty consciously to assert their own value before their oppressors, and there is no prouder proof of the highest rights of a people to its own life than immortal cultural achievements. I was therefore always determined that, if fate should one day give us power, I should discuss these matters with no-one else but would come to my own decisions, for it is not given to all to have an understanding for tasks as great as these. Amongst the plans which floated before my mind both during the war and after the collapse was the idea of building a great new exhibition palace in Munich; and many years ago I thought of the place where the building now stands. In 1931 I feared that I should be anticipated and that the 'men of November' would erect an exhibition building. Plans were indeed produced for an edifice that might well have served for a railway station or a swimming bath. But, when we came to power in 1933, the plan had not been executed: the erection of the building was left to the Third Reich. And the building is so unique, so individual that it cannot be compared with anything else: it is a true monument for this city and more than that – for German art... It represents a turning point, the first of the new buildings that will take their place amongst the immortal achievements of German artistic life.

But the House is not enough: it must house an exhibition and, if now I venture to speak of art, I can claim a title to do so from the contribution that I myself have made to the restoration of German art. For our modern German state, which I with my associates have created, has alone brought into existence the conditions for a new and vigorous flowering of art. It is not Bolshevik art collectors or their henchmen who have laid the foundations, for we have provided vast sums for the encouragement of art and have set before art itself great, new tasks. In politics, as in German artistic life, we are determined to make a clean sweep of empty phrases. Ability is the necessary qualification if an artist wishes his work to be exhibited here. People have attempted to recommend modern art by saying that it is the expression of a new age but art does not create a new age, it is the general life of peoples that fashions itself anew and often looks for a new expression... A new epoch is not created by littérateurs but by warriors, those who really fashion and lead the peoples and thus make history... It is either impudent effrontery or an almost inconceivable stupidity to exhibit to people today works that might have been made by a man of the Stone Age perhaps ten or twenty thousand years ago. They talk of primitive art but they forget that it is not the function of art to retreat backwards from the development of a people: its sole function must be to symbolise that living development.

The new age of today is at work on a new human type. Men and women are to be healthier and stronger. There is a new feeling of life, a new joy in life. Never was humanity in its external appearance and in its frame of mind nearer to the ancient world than it is today... This, my good prehistoric art stutterers, is the type of the new age, but what do you manufacture? Malformed cripples and cretins, women who inspire only disgust, men who are more like wild beasts, children who, were they alive, would have to be seen as cursed by God.

And let no one tell me that this is how these artists see things. From the pictures sent in for exhibition it is clear that the eye of some men portrays things otherwise than as they are, that there really are men who on principle feel meadows to be blue, the heavens green, clouds sulphur-yellow, or, as perhaps they prefer to say, 'experience' them thus. I need not ask whether they really do see or feel things in this way, but in the name of the German people I have only to prevent these miserable unfortunates, who clearly suffer from defects of vision, from attempting violently to persuade contemporaries by their chatter that these faults of observation are indeed realities or from presenting them as 'art'. There are only two possibilities here. Either these 'artists' really do see things in this way and believe in what they represent. Then one has only to ask how the defect in vision arose, and if it is hereditary the Minister for the Interior will have to see to it that so ghastly a defect of vision shall not be allowed to perpetuate itself. Or if they do not believe in the reality of such impressions but seek on other grounds to burden the nation with this humbug, then it is a matter for a criminal court. There is no place for such works in this building. The industry of architects and workmen has not been employed to house canvases daubed over in five hours, the painters being assured that the boldness of the pricing could not fail to produce its effect, that the canvas would be hailed as the most brilliant lightning creation of a genius. No, they can be left to cackle over each other's eggs!

The artist does not create for the artist. He creates for the people, and we shall see to it that the people in future will be called on to judge his art. No one must say that the people have no understanding for a really valuable enrichment of its cultural life. Before the critics did justice to the genius of a Richard Wagner, he had the people on his side, whereas the people have had nothing to do with so-called 'modern art'. The people have regarded this art as the outcome of an impudent and shameless arrogance or of a simply deplorable lack of skill. It has felt that this art stammer, these achievements, which might have been produced by untalented children of eight to ten years old, could never be considered an expression of our own times or of the German future. When we know today that the development of millions of years, compressed into a few decades, repeats itself in every individual, then this art, we realise, is not 'modern'. It is on the contrary extremely 'archaic', far older probably than the Stone Age. The people in passing through these galleries will recognise in me its own spokesman and counsellor. It will draw a sigh of relief and gladly express its agreement with this purification of art. And that is decisive: an art that cannot count on the readiest and most intimate agreement of the great mass of the people, an art which must rely upon the support of small cliques, is intolerable. Such an art only tries to confuse, instead of gladly reinforcing, the sure and healthy instinct of a people. The artist cannot stand aloof from his people. This exhibition is only a beginning, but the end of Germany's artistic stultification has begun. Now is the opportunity for youth to start its industrious apprenticeship, and when a sacred conscientiousness has at last come into its own, then I have no doubt that the Almighty from the mass of these decent creators of art will once more raise up individuals to the eternal starry Heaven of the imperishable God-favoured artists of the great periods. We believe that especially today, when in so many spheres the highest individual achievements are being manifested, in art also the highest value of personality will once again assert itself.

Via NS Europa.

← Mestizo Malfunction Leads to Child Prostitution

Investigation into Records of Sexually Abused Foster Children Ensnares Seattle Mayor →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Rues de Sang
November 14, 2015 2

Jasper Francis Cropsey – Influential Artist of the Hudson River School
June 3, 2019 4

Émile Vernon's Portraits of Feminine Beauty
December 9, 2016 5

Subscribe

Join the discussion

4 COMMENTS most voted

Great Ocean
3 years ago

"What has made the Greek ideal of beauty immortal is the wonderful union of a splendid physical beauty with nobility of mind and spirit." – Mein Kampf

The sculptures of the Greeks weren't merely imitations of Nature but represented a perfectioning of it. See Conversations of Goethe, April 18, 1827, Oct. 20, 1828

4 Reply

Kristopher
3 years ago

These 'abstract' painting that are a picture of what???? Highly promoted by Jews, they are not the German spirit, German soul at all. I like a picture to look like something I know, the detail of a tree, the smile of a woman with child, our civilization. Jewish paintings aways have desperation, misery, a shadow of hopelessness or vulgarity. 1488

2 Reply

Gander
3 years ago

'To be German is to be clear', and that means that to be German is to be logical and true. What a perfect description, not just for art, but for life, which true art is to reflect. The truisms of life are all really simple or clear, but the controlling forces want us to think that everything in complicated, including art, and that we "just don't understand it". The intentional over-complication of everything in life is part of the deception. If anyone has time, check out the Art Renewal Center, which promotes artists who specialize in representational… Read more »

1 Reply

Hansel
3 years ago

The CIA and "Modern Art":

http://mileswmathis.com/stoner.pdf

0 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

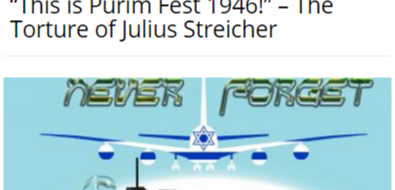
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

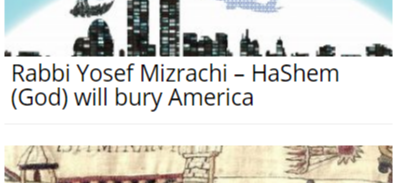
Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

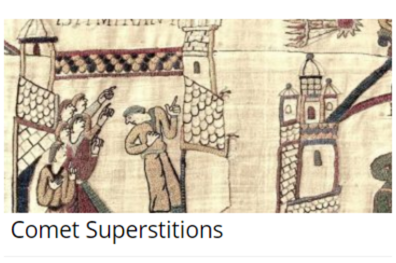
Recent Posts



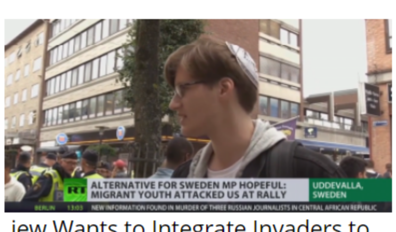
"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher



Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America

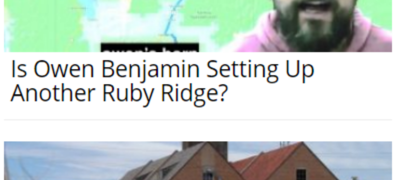


Comet Superstitions



jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?



"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans

James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
- Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
- Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)
- Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)
- Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)
- Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)
- Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm
TheSolarStorm: live show tonight

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm
TheSolarStorm: call in - 747-999-6407

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm
TheSolarStorm: You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them

Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am
EternalStruggle1: @AryanBerry2030 One day.

Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm
UrbanJungleGirl: Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/

Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm
sineaderade: oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Type here to send a message

Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

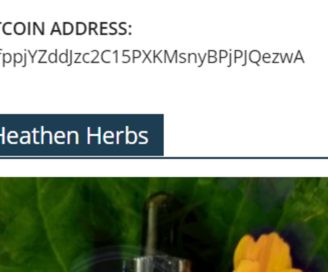
Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs



Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

5

Adolf Hitler's Struggle for Peace

July 3, 2017 · renegade · 5 Comments

By The Impartial Truth

On September 3rd 1939, the Allies declared war on Germany, leading to the subsequent half a decade long world war.

During this time, Hitler pleads for the Allies to withdraw their war declarations. Hitler's pleas for peace are ignored as the allies amass 600,000 troops in Northern France. Plans are openly discussed to advance eastward upon Germany, via Belgium and Holland, as well as establishing operations in neutral Norway and Denmark, with or without their consent.

"I have always expressed to France my desire to bury forever our ancient enmity and bring together these two nations, both of which have such glorious pasts. I have devoted no less effort to the achievement of Anglo-German understanding, no, more than that, of an Anglo-German friendship. At no time and in no place have I ever acted contrary to British interests…"Why should this war in the West be fought?" – Adolf Hitler – Reichstag OCTOBER 1939

Before Chamberlain died he revealed America and World Jews forced Britain into war against Germany (mentioned in The Forrestal Diaries from 1945.)

Knowing that the Germans wouldn't tolerate the ethnic persecutions against their people in the lost territories given to Poland by the shameful Versailles Treaty (which, by the way, were headed by Jews), the Zionist very probably promoted these nonsense pogroms using their controlled media, financed by the powerful banksters, as a manoeuvre to provoke the Germans, luring them into taking military action against Poland, creating then a pretext to start one more profitable war, which would have a decisive role in their control of the finances worldwide, which was being threatened by the progress created by NS Germany.

Allied historians so duplicitously neglect to acknowledge the endless call for war by England, France and America from 1934 to 1939 whilst National Socialist Germany's numerous appeals for understanding and preventing a World War. These offers of peace to the Allied powers are a matter of indisputable historical record. Establishment 'Court Historians' cannot deny the reality of these reasonable offers, so they choose to simply ignore them instead.

General Robert Wood testified that in 1936 Churchill told him that Germany is getting too strong and must be smashed. (p. 130). For what reason? Bernard Baruch tells us. After an interview with Roosevelt in September 1939, Baruch released a report to the press in which he said:

"Hitler will have no war, but he will be forced into it, not this year but later." Emil Ludwig Cohn in Les Annales, June, 1934, also quoted in his book 'The New Holy Alliance.' Germany is our public enemy number one. It is our object to declare war without mercy against her. One may be sure of this: We will lead that war!" – Bernard Lecache, the president of the 'International League Against Racism and Anti-Semitism,' in its newspaper 'Droit de Vivre' (Right to Life), 9 November, 1938.

"The millions of Jews who live in America, England and France, North and South Africa, and, not to forget those in Palestine, are determined to bring the war of annihilation against Germany to its final end." – The Jewish newspaper Central Blad Voor Israelieten in Nederland, September 13, 1939

"I emphasized that the defeat of Germany and Japan and their elimination from world trade would give Britain a tremendous opportunity to swell her foreign commerce in both volume and profit." – Samuel Untermeyer, The Public Years, p.347.

"In April, 1939, (four months before the outbreak of war) Ambassador William C. Bullitt, whom I had known for twenty years, called me to the American Embassy in Paris. He did not say, nor did I ask, by whom. He let me infer it. … When I said that in the end Germany would be driven into the arms of Soviet Russia and Bolshevism, the Ambassador replied: "'what of it? There will not be enough Germans left when the war is over to be worth bolshevising." – Karl von Wiegand, April, 23rd, 1944, Chicago Herald American

Every single plea for peace was rejected.

← What You Should Know About the 4th of July

The Use of Cultists and Serial Killers in Death Squad Hits →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Pelosi: My Grandson's B-Day Wish Was To Be 'Brown' Like His Guatemalan Friend, It Was 'So Beautiful'
February 10, 2018 · 11

Gunboat Diplomacy: Uncle Sam's Unfailing Scam
September 3, 2018 · 4

Hebraic Hatred: Anthony Bourdain Wanted to See a World Without White People
June 11, 2018 · 41

Subscribe

Join the discussion

5 COMMENTS most voted

downunder
3 years ago

it is hard to watch and realise where we would be if Hitler had won…..

the tears roll, the anger rises……I find I am fighting the urge to hate /despise
and want to annihilate the perpetrators, realising that the white
people have to be pushed a very long way to wage war – as Hitler was…..

the jmedia/psy ops has been very clever concealing the truth, preventing white rage / white self defence, we need our anger and moral outrage and take them out – every last one – not through courts….Jason Bourne style!

+ 23 − Reply

Sheridan Crawford
Reply to downunder · 3 years ago

They must be thoroughly annihilated down to the very last one – they AND their traitorous cohorts.

+ 11 − Reply

Bob
3 years ago

This is a good piece and the video is very poignant and directly addresses the lies of the jews. Even with what I know now, after all the years of jews indoctrinating me the name Hitler and Nazi still are not completely free in my mind. This is the tragedy of decent people being led astray by the fucking kikes. I am trying to get this out to my friends and family as best I can but it is a slog. I persist though and will never again remain silent when the lies are promoted as truth… Read more »

+ 8 − Reply

Johnny Draco
3 years ago

If you take the initials of ADOLF HITLER and insert them between ADAM and EVE, so that the first shall be last and the last shall be first, you'll have ADAMA and HEVE. These are the names of the first man and the first woman that appeared in the Hindu book "The Prophecies" by Ramutsariar. This account of Creation predates the Christian Bible by about two thousand years. There must be a message somewhere in all of this.

+ 5 − Reply

mothman777
3 years ago

See here how utterly insane and barbaric the drunken madman Churchill was, no wonder he would not negotiate with Germany, he was so drunk he was physically and mentally incapable, and he was so bankrupt that he had been totally bought off by Jewish interests who paid off his massive financial debts for him, so as to engage him to fight their Jewish war for them, using England to do it. All the videos in the following links are vital viewing.
https://concisepolitics.com/2017/09/24/churchill-the-dangerous-zionist-puppet-fraud/
https://justice4germans.wordpress.com/2015/06/17/the-real-holocaust-victims-were-the-victims-of-british-firebombing-in-world-war-ii/ (view from 3:30 onwards for essential material, though the topic does change a few… Read more »

+ 4 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

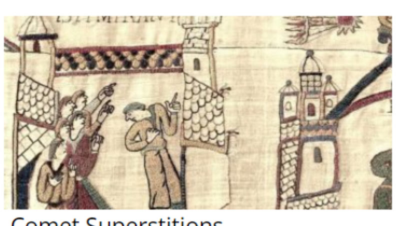
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

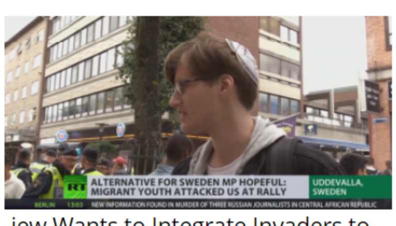
Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher

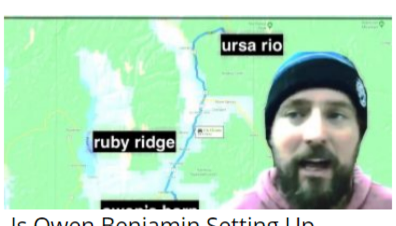
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America



Comet Superstitions

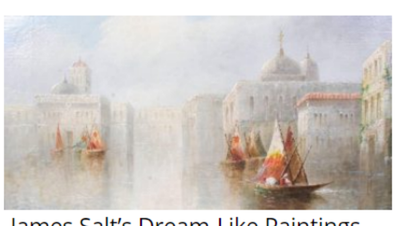


jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"

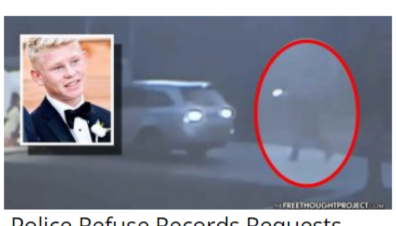


Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?

"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans



James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice



Police Refuse Records Requests After Cop Kills Unarmed Child on Video Then Got a $70K Bonus

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Truth Hertz: Thomas Edison's Schemes & Battle with Tesla (1-19-21)

Truth Hertz: Democracy in Deliberately Dark Days (1-18-21)

Solar Storm: The Bad Boys of Beartaria (1-17-21)

Blitz: Immunized Against Bolshevik BS (1-14-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Sun Jan 24, 6:59:51pm **TheSolarStorm:** live show tonight

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:00pm **TheSolarStorm:** call in - 747-999-6407

Sun Jan 24, 7:00:42pm **TheSolarStorm:** You can order dolomite capsules from a lot of places online, but we do not sell them

Mon Jan 25, 4:39:26am **EternalStruggle1:** @AryanBerry2030 One day.

Mon Jan 25, 12:37:22pm **UrbanJungleGirl:** Rabbit Hole Alert: https://steverotter.com/arrests-and-executions-of-famous-people-2020-updated/

Mon Jan 25, 7:31:34pm **sineaderade:** oh jeez lol how very Q-tarded ^

Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

"This is Purim Fest 1946!" – The Torture of Julius Streicher
Rabbi Yosef Mizrachi – HaShem (God) will bury America
Comet Superstitions
jew Wants to Integrate Invaders to Make Them "As Swedish as Me"
Is Owen Benjamin Setting Up Another Ruby Ridge?
"German Village" and Other Genocidal jewish Plans
James Salt's Dream-Like Paintings of Venice

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me · Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 25 January 2021, 23:09:21
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

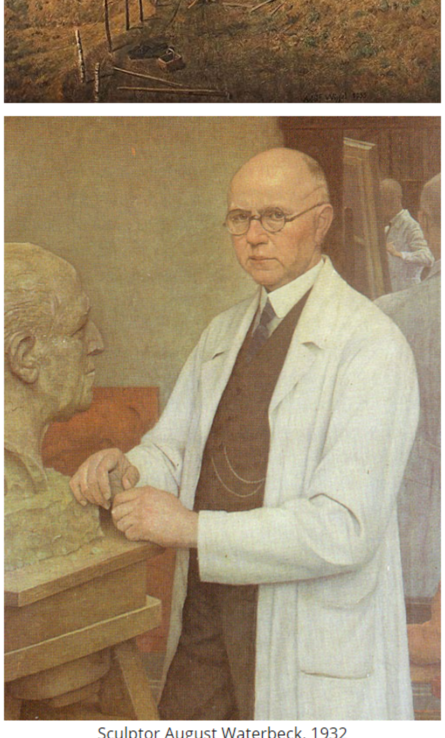
LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

Adolf Wissel's National Socialist Folk Paintings

December 14, 2016 renegade 1 Comment

Adolf Wissel (1894-1973) was born to a German farmer and his paintings reflected his upbringing. He was a favored artist in National Socialist Germany as part of their "blood and soil" campaign, elevating the ideal of the farm family. Wissel's famous 'Kalenberger Bauernfamilie' won an award of recognition in the 1938 Rosenberg Competition 'Das Familienbild' (The Family Portrait), which sought to portray large families, since many artists had previously tended to show only 1 or 2 children, much like the American family of today.

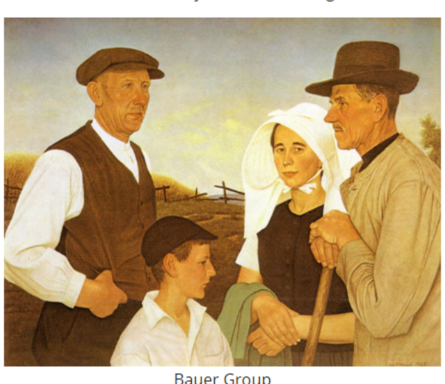
Girl at Prayer



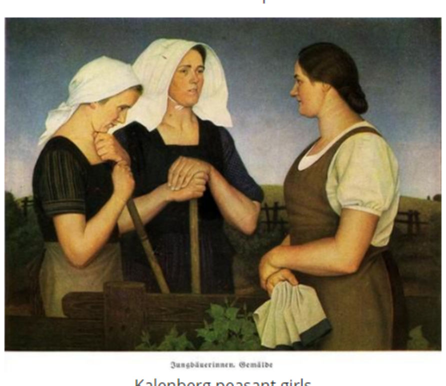
Sculptor August Waterbeck, 1932

Self-portrait, 1930

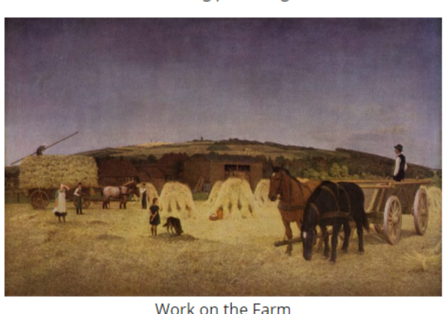
Farm Family from Kahlenberg



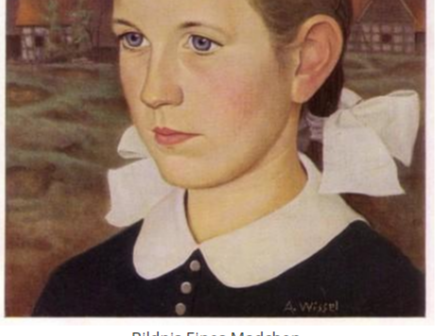
Bauer Group



Kalenberg peasant girls



Work on the Farm



Bildnis Eines Madchen

← Asking The Hard Questions

Killing Three Turds with One Stone →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Slavic Pagan Rodnovery Culture
September 5, 2017 2

Wagner: Desecrated but Undefeated
October 19, 2017 0

Falkenstein's Germanic Pagan Music
July 11, 2018 4

Subscribe

Join the discussion

1 COMMENT most voted

Vig
4 years ago

Very good works. Sober but beautiful colors.
To me the paintings have a sincerity and honesty which has an almost religious quality. A rare kind of purity.

0 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

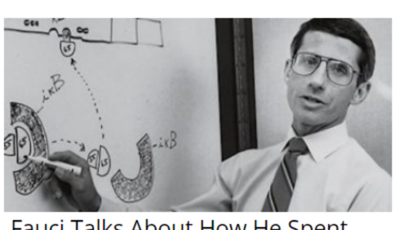
Email *

Select list(s):
- New Article Updates
- Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

Recent Posts

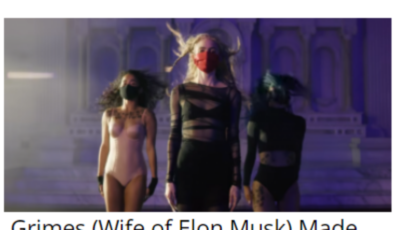
Spirulina: Converting Sunshine to Superfood



Fauci Talks About How He Spent Time in Gay Bath Houses

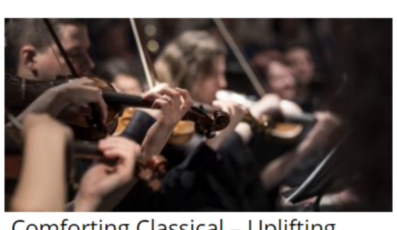
Biden Regime Halts Deportation of Criminal African Migrants 'Due to Black History Month'

Supreme Court to Decide if Police Can Warrantlessly Raid Homes and Seize Guns of Innocent Citizens



Grimes (Wife of Elon Musk) Made Masked Music Video in 2019

The Dachau Gas Chamber Myth and Mass Killing of German Prisoners



Comforting Classical – Uplifting Music for Stress Relief

IMF Wants to Use "Digital Footprint of Customers' ... Online Activities" to Assess Creditworthiness

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

- Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)
- Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)
- Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)
- Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
- Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
- Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
- Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

New World Order, Are we going to hang shills and traitors?

Tue Feb 9, 2:46:44pm
SaturnTrap:

Tue Feb 9, 2:46:55pm
SaturnTrap: They are everywhere!

Wed Feb 10, 7:24:13am
sineaderade: I would not want to get on this girls bad side.
https://www.facebook.com/fanduel/videos/429703834748069

Wed Feb 10, 8:58:16am
sineaderade: If you're looking for a good workout and to brush up on your German:

Wed Feb 10, 4:41:11pm
pavlovscoobie: controlled op
https://archive.org/details/JewCommunistBrainwashing/page/n79/mode/2up

Type here to send a message

Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Recent Posts

- Spirulina: Converting Sunshine to Superfood
- Fauci Talks About How He Spent Time in Gay Bath Houses
- Biden Regime Halts Deportation of Criminal African Migrants 'Due to Black History Month'
- Supreme Court to Decide if Police Can Warrantlessly Raid Homes and Seize Guns of Innocent Citizens
- Grimes (Wife of Elon Musk) Made Masked Music Video in 2019
- The Dachau Gas Chamber Myth and Mass Killing of German Prisoners
- Comforting Classical – Uplifting Music for Stress Relief

Sections

- Race and Nationalism
- Current Events and Politics
- Religion and Spirituality
- Philosophy and Insight
- Art and Culture
- Videos
- Podcasts and Presentations
- Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 7
Visitors today : 451
Page views today : 877

Log In

Username or E-mail

Password

Remember Me

Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

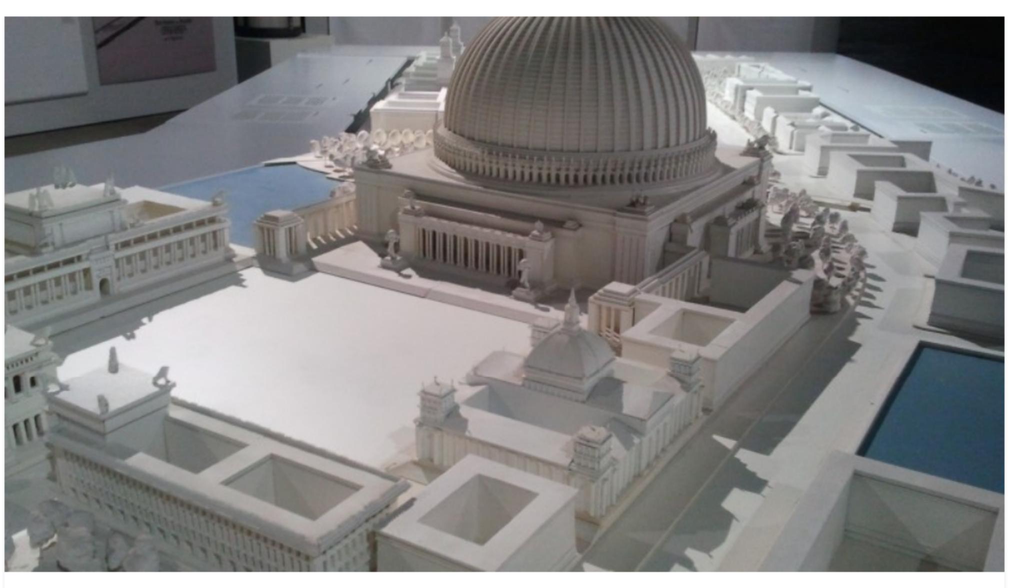
Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Renegade Tribune

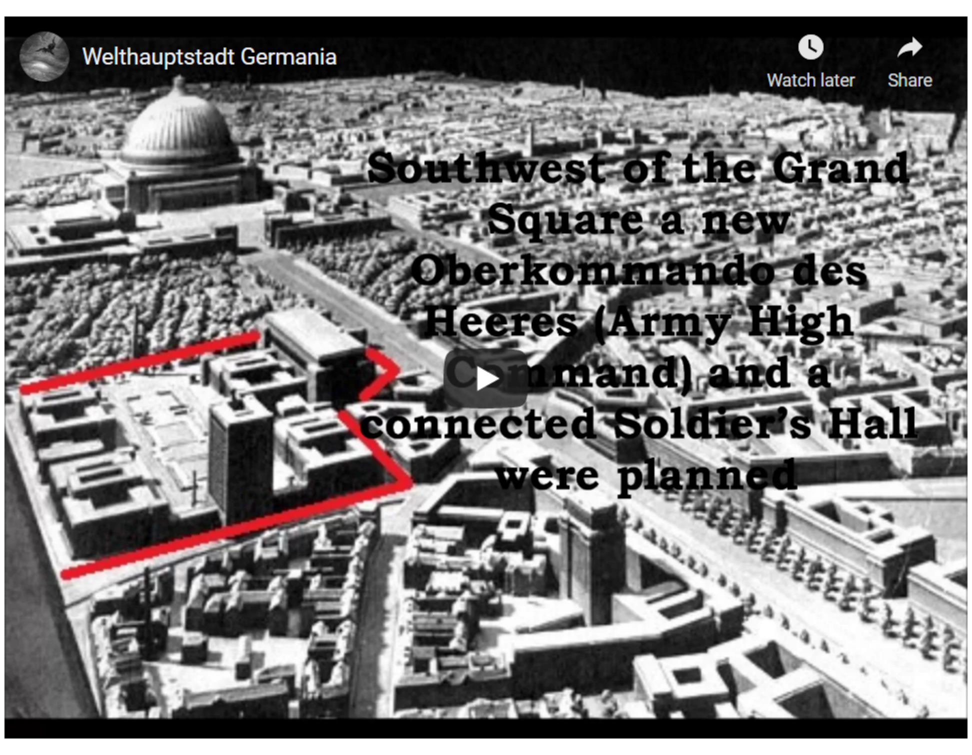
LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

4



Albert Speer's Plans for "World Capitol Germania"

September 14, 2015 · renegade · 4 Comments



Note: Ignore the anti-NS bias sometimes exhibited in this video and the mention of "extermination camps" and what not at the end.

Welthauptstadt Germania ("World Capital Germania") is a term coined by Albert Speer in 1961 (see first comment on the article for more on why this term is misleading). It refers to the projected renewal of the German capital Berlin during the National Socialist period, part of Adolf Hitler's vision for the future of Germany after the planned victory in World War II. Albert Speer, the "first architect of the Third Reich", produced many of the plans for the rebuilt city in his capacity as overseer of the project, only a small portion of which was realized between the years 1937-1943 when construction took place.

Some projects, such as the creation of a great East-West city axis, which included broadening Charlottenburger Chaussee (today Straße des 17. Juni) and placing the Berlin victory column in the center, far away from the Reichstag, where it originally stood, succeeded. Others, however, such as the creation of the Große Halle (Great Hall), had to be shelved owing to the beginning of war. A great number of the old buildings in many of the planned construction areas were however demolished before the war and eventually defeat stopped the plans.

← Revilo P. Oliver: How They Stole the Church

Between Two Lampshades: Graf Rudolf on the Migrant Crisis →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Paul Weber – A German Landscape Painter Who Moved to America
July 21, 2019 · 3

Adolf Hitler's Speech at the Day of the German Art in 1939
July 12, 2019 · 3

Petrus van Schendel Painted the Colors of the Night
July 15, 2018 · 3

Subscribe

Join the discussion

4 COMMENTS · most voted

Eugen Nik · 5 years ago

Correction
The Term "Welthauptstadt Germania" was never used by Hitler or Speer.
They speak only about "Gesamtbauplan für die Reichshauptstadt" or Reichshauptstadt Berlin.
And "Welthauptstadt" in the meaning of a great architecture Beauty like Wien, Rom or Paris.
Not a Capitol of the hole World (this is just ridiculous propaganda).

In the postwar Re-Education of the Germans the fake Term "Welthauptstadt Germania" was established 1969 to intend that Hitler or Germany had imperialistic, world invading ambitiones.

In german:
http://de.metapedia.org/wiki/Welthauptstadt_Germania

+ 6 − Reply

renegade Author · Reply to Eugen Nik · 5 years ago

Apparently Speer used it in his 1961 book. Thanks for point out how this term is not from the Third Reich. I see nothing wrong with the concept.

+ 5 − Reply

Skylgarir · 3 years ago

We have just got sidetracked. This will come again, it will be beautiful. And it will STAY.

+ 1 − Reply

Robert Lloyd · 4 years ago

No mention of who is the author. Must have been Hillary Clinton.

+ 0 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

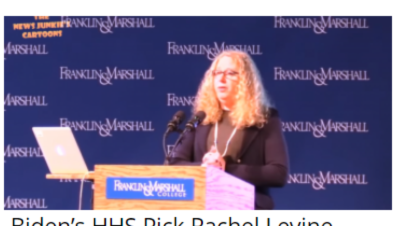
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

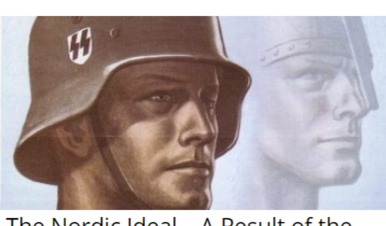
Subscribe!

Recent Posts



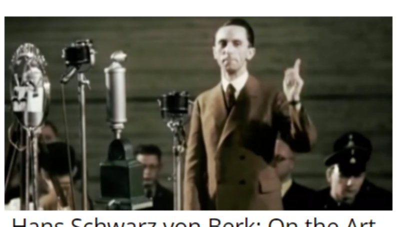
Biden's HHS Pick Rachel Levine Advocates Sex Changes For Children

An Introduction to the Hoplites

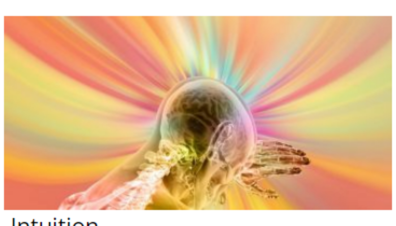


The Nordic Ideal – A Result of the Anthropological View of History

Post-Pandemic Landscapes: Behavior Modification as the New Consensus Reality

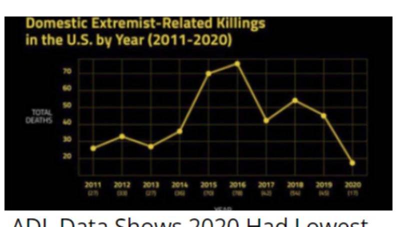


Hans Schwarz von Berk: On the Art of Speaking to the World



Intuition

jewish Lobbyist Demands Australia National Socialists Be Hunted Down as Terrorists



ADL Data Shows 2020 Had Lowest Number Of Domestic Extremist-Related Killings In Over A Decade

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Taking a Much Needed Break (2-22-21)

Truth Hertz: Focusing on Tribal Tyranny (2-15-21)

Solar Storm: The Mad March of Mars (2-14-21)

Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

parthiatactics: Dont care for mr bond. Why would he pick a name from a fictional character that plays the role of a DOUBLE AGENT!

Tue Feb 23, 6:02:19pm
sineaderade: He sounded very "American" for apparently being Austrian.

Tue Feb 23, 6:02:42pm
sineaderade: He always covered Hip Hop songs too.

Tue Feb 23, 6:05:06pm
sineaderade: Speaking of double agents...this guy is calling for the murder of Ivanka Trump's children lol Great optics! https://worldtruthvideos.org/watch/EuJ15lhHQtlR3pm&rl=57079

Tue Feb 23, 6:05:29pm
sineaderade: You're also a jew if you disagree w him, k?

Tue Feb 23, 8:26:54pm
parthiatactics: @sineaderade imagine if your average joe or even yourself posted garbage like that. in a few hours we would be swarmed by feds and we would be hauled off to nigger university (prison)

Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

Biden's HHS Pick Rachel Levine Advocates Sex Changes For Children
An Introduction to the Hoplites
The Nordic Ideal – A Result of the Anthropological View of History
Post-Pandemic Landscapes: Behavior Modification as the New Consensus Reality
Hans Schwarz von Berk: On the Art of Speaking to the World
Intuition
jewish Lobbyist Demands Australia National Socialists Be Hunted Down as Terrorists

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 17
Visitors today : 2,498
Page views today : 5,069

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In

Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Alfred Bernert – German Portrait & Landscape Painter, Known for his Blood and Soil Depictions

October 7, 2017 renegade 0 Comments

Biography from German Art Gallery

Alfred Bernert (1893–1991), son of a German farmer, was born is Dönis, which is nowadays the city of Hrádek nad Nisou in the Czech Republic. Bernert served in World War I where he was severely wounded and lost his right leg. In 1918, after his marriage, he moved to Bad Oppelsdorf (now Poland). He received a study grant from the state which enabled him to study at the Technischen Hochschule in Prague and at the Karls University in Prague. Bernert painted portraits and landscapes, but became later also known for his Blud und Boden (Blood and Soil) depictions. Some of these -including 'Mother and Child' and 'Harmony', both created in 1933- are still very popular on the internet in 2017.

His first success was the exhibition of three works ('Die Ernte', 'Frauenbildnis' and 'Der Skilaufer') at the Grosse Berliner Kunstausstellung 1923; all three paintings were sold on the first day of the exhibition. He attended a study course in Sweden, later exhibited at the Grosse Kunstausstellung 1927, XLVIII. Jahresausstellung der Genossenschaft der Bildenden Künstler, Vienna. In 1934, at the Sächsiche Kunstausstellung Dresden, Bernert –member of the N.S. Fachschaft (NS-trade union) displayed the works 'Mutter mit Kind', 'Ernte', 'Wogendes Korn' and 'Mutter'.

At the end of the Second World War, in June 1945, Bernert and his family fled across the border to the city of Herrnhut in Germany (NB Dönis, Bad Oppeldorf and Herrnhut are currently situated in three different countries, but they are located within a 40 kilometers radius). His first commissioned work was a portrait of the Sovjet Stadtkommandant of the city of Herrnhut. For the next 46 years, until his death, Bernert continued painting portraits and landscapes. In 1966 he created the large size 'Krieg und Frieden' ('War and Peace'), which hung for many years in the hospital of Herrnhut. In 1974 Bernert was commissioned by the Czech economist Dr. Karl Janovsky to create a portrait of Hendrik Verwoerd, the former Prime Minster of South Africa who was assassinated in 1966. Janovsky, a great admirer of Verwoerd (the architect of the Apartheid regime in South Africa) gave this portrait to Verwoerd's widow. The work is depicted on the cover of the book 'Stokkiesdraai' by Marië van Heerden, Pretoria, 1984.

Alfred Bernert died in 1991 in the city of Herrnhut.

In 2011/12 a special exhibition with 36 works by Bernert was held in the Heimatsmuseum Herrnhut. Three years later works by Bernert were shown in the exhibition 'Gesichter – Portraits aus drei Jahrhunderten' organized by the same museum. In 2015 the Galerie der Moderne (Kunsthistorischen Museum Görlitz) displayed the work 'Helmut mit dem Speer', created in 1933 by Bernert. In the same year paintings by Alfred Bernert were shown in the exhibition 'Mitten im krieg', Städtische Museen Zittau.

← Powers & Principalities: William F. Buckley and CIA Conservatism

'Conservative' New York Times Columnist Calls For Repealing The Second Amendment →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

The Prodigious Paintings of John Everett Millais
January 18, 2017 4

"Hooks" by Sinéad McCarthy
August 26, 2018 4

John Atkinson Grimshaw — Painter of Moonlight
April 26, 2018 2

Subscribe

Be the First to Comment!

0 COMMENTS

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

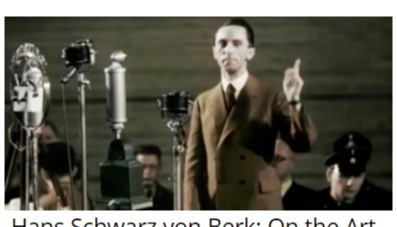
Subscribe to Our Newsletter

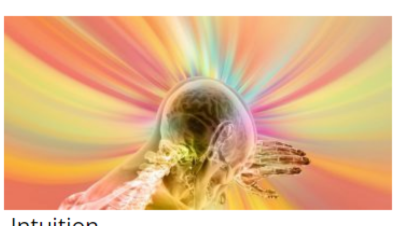
Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

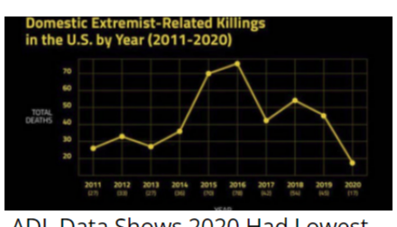
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

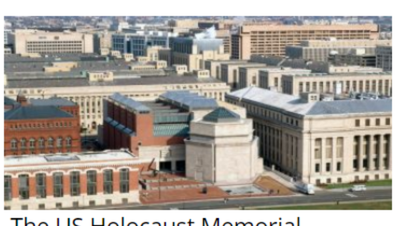

Hans Schwarz von Berk: On the Art of Speaking to the World

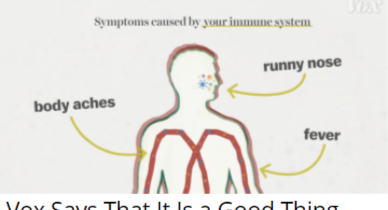

Intuition

jewish Lobbyist Demands Australia National Socialists Be Hunted Down as Terrorists


ADL Data Shows 2020 Had Lowest Number Of Domestic Extremist-Related Killings In Over A Decade

Fact-Checker Claims No Causal Relationship Between 929 Deaths Reported After COVID Vaccine


The US Holocaust Memorial Museum – A Costly Mistake Promoting a Hoax


Vox Says That It Is a Good Thing That Vaccines Are Making People Sick

Willem de Fesch

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Taking a Much Needed Break (2-22-21)

Truth Hertz: Focusing on Tribal Tyranny (2-15-21)

Solar Storm: The Mad March of Mars (2-14-21)

Truth Hertz: How the Tribe Murdered Royal Families (2-9-21)

Solar Storm: Slaves to the Semitic State (2-7-21)

Fired Up: Shaman Sinead & The Space Nazis! (2-4-21)

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Tue Feb 23, 7:40:27am
sineaderade: We're also not part of the "far right".

Tue Feb 23, 2:00:17pm
EternalStruggle1:

Tue Feb 23, 2:01:59pm
parthiatactics: Wow i missed some serious stuff here. Thanks for digging this up. Its an honor to be attacked by actual criminals.

Tue Feb 23, 2:03:21pm
parthiatactics: Its very possible these criminals made GDL and their shitty spyware website as a way to repay the state. Now the ADL has info to make as many dossiers they want to on his duped followers.

Tue Feb 23, 2:06:05pm
parthiatactics: Dont care for mr bond. Why would he pick a name from a fictional character that plays the role of a DOUBLE AGENT!

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 23 February 2021, 17:46:47
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

3

Alfred Rosenberg – „The Myth of the Twentieth Century"

July 24, 2019 renegade 3 Comments

DOWNLOAD AS PDF FILE!

The Myth of the Twentieth Century: An Evaluation of the Spiritual-Intellectual Confrontations of Our Age or The Myth of the 20th Century (translation from *Der Mythus des zwanzigsten Jahrhunderts*) is a 450 page book by the German National Socialist philosopher Alfred Rosenberg, translated and introduced by James Whisker. [1] This book, his magnum opus, was first published in 1930 and contains his philosophical teachings about race, race soul, politics, art, culture, and religion. It also attempts to provide a cultural-economic-political program for the Third Reich and is often considered an essential National Socialist text along with Hitler's Mein Kampf, although it is questionable to what extent Rosenberg's suggestions were actually taken up (some important NSDAP members never read the whole thing). However, despite the fact that the book makes statements about „the coming Reich," Rosenberg emphasized at the beginning that it was a completely personal philosophical work, not intended to be taken as National Socialist ideological doctrine. Intellectuals like Alfred Baeumler who used *The Myth* as a building block for their own theories used it further than Rosenberg originally intended.

General Racial and Religous Ideas

Rosenberg was the NSDAP's chief racial theorist and built upon the works of Arthur de Gobineau, Houston Stewart Chamberlain, and Madison Grant. However, unlike his precursors he added a metaphysical element to race in his philosophical teachings, arguing that physical race was linked with a Race Soul. „Soul means race seen from within," Rosenberg wrote in The Myth of the 20th Century, „and conversely, race is the external side of a soul." He asserted that every race had its own soul which could be awakened once a race's members recognized their highest values. His goal was that this would be done for the Aryan race, which he felt was more valuable than other races.

Each race has its own tendencies and character, which has a relationship to the general essence of the cultures it produces (although he did recognize cultural diversity within a race). Art was particularly important for Rosenberg, as he believed it to be not only the expression of the individual soul creating but also an expression of the racial soul, an exposition of its ideals in imagry (which is why he felt that modern art was intolerable, since it was a corrupt form of art produced by untalented and degenerate minds). The mixing of races causes incompatible types to be merged and characters destroyed, thus also affecting cultural production. Race-mixing was looked on as being very destructive and negative by Rosenberg, and he believed that Jews and their character were the result of it. He wrote, denouncing miscegenation: „It is through this desecration of the blood that personality, people, race and culture perish. None who have disregarded the religion of the blood have escaped this nemesis – neither the Indians nor the Persians, neither the Greeks nor the Romans. Nor will Nordic Europe escape if it does not call a halt, turning away from bloodless absolutes and spiritually empty delusions, and begin to hearken trustingly once again to the subtle welling up of the ancient sap of life and values."

Rosenberg also argued for a new „religion of the blood," based on the innate promptings of the Nordic soul to defend its noble character against racial and cultural degeneration. Rosenberg declared that „Today a new faith is awakening — the Myth of the blood; the belief that to defend the blood is also to defend the divine nature of man in general. It is a belief, effulgent with the brightest knowledge, that Nordic blood represents that Mysterium which has overcome and replaced the older sacraments." Of course, the phrase „religion of the blood" does not mean that normal religion (such as Christianity or Paganism) would be completely replaced by some kind of race-religion. It simply referred to the idea that guarding racial purity is a sacred practice, and this was explicitly supposed to be merged with normal religion, which is why he wrote „alongside the mythos of the eternal free soul stands the Myth, the religion of the blood." Rosenberg desired the creation of a united German Folkish Church in which Christian and Pagan texts would both be studied and the individual member could decide what he wanted to believe in without being persecuted. This German Folkish Church was to „cultivate the values of honour, pride, inward freedom, aristocracy of soul, and faith in the indestructibility of the soul of man."

He believed that this had been embodied in early Indo-European religions, notably ancient European (Celtic, Germanic, Baltic, Roman) paganism, Zoroastrianism and Vedic Hinduism. Following the ideas of Chamberlain, he condemned what he called „negative Christianity," the dogmatic orthodox beliefs of Protestant and Catholic churches, arguing instead for a „positive Christianity" based on Chamberlain's claim that Jesus was a member of a Nordic enclave resident in ancient Galilee who struggled against Judaism. For Rosenberg religious doctrine was not important, what mattered was that a belief should advance the spirituality of the Nordic peoples.

Quotes

– „Today a new faith is awakening — the Myth of the blood; the belief that to defend the blood is also to defend the divine nature of man in general. It is a belief, effulgent with the brightest knowledge, that Nordic blood represents that Mysterium which has overcome and replaced the older sacraments."

– „Alongside the mythos of the eternal free soul stands the Myth, the religion of the blood."

– „Racial history is therefore natural history and the mysticism of the soul at one and the same time; but the history of the religion of the blood, conversely, is the great world story of the rise and downfall of peoples, their heroes and thinkers, their inventors and artists."

– „Heroism is basic to the character of the Nordic peoples. This heroism of the ancient mythic period—and this is what is decisive—has never been lost, despite reverses of fortune, so long as the Nordic blood was still alive. Heroism, in fact, took many forms, from the warrior nobility of Siegfried or Hercules to the intellectual nobility of Copernicus and Leonardo, the religious nobility of Eckehart and Lagarde, or the political nobility of Frederick the Great and Bismarck, and its substance has remained the same."

– „In heroic conduct, whether of warriors, philosophers or scientists, we see what is of essential nature, and we know that all heroism groups itself around a supreme value. This has always been the idea of honour, spiritual and mental. But the idea of honour, like its corporeal representatives, was and is involved in a war of soul and spirit against the values represented by alien races or the miscegenated offspring of racial chaos."

– „However, the values of the racial soul, which stand as driving forces behind this new image of the world, have not yet become a living consciousness. Soul means race seen from within. And, conversely, race is the external side of a soul. To awaken the racial soul to life means to recognise its highest value, and, under its dominance, to allot to other values their organic position in the State, in art, and in religion. That is the task of our century; to create a new human type out of a new view of life. And for this, courage is needed; courage of each single individual, courage of the entire generation growing up, indeed of many following generations. For chaos has never been mastered by those without courage, and a world has never been built by cowards. Whoever wishes to go forward, must therefore also burn bridges behind him. Whoever sets out on a great journey, must leave old household goods behind. Whoever strives for what is highest, must turn his back on what is lesser. And to all doubts and questions the new man of the coming great German Reich knows only one answer: I alone will triumph!"

– „We wish to determine the necessity of our spiritual Being as such, just as Meister Eckehart once strove to do. But Being of this kind has as its essence the racially linked soul with its necessary supreme values of honour and freedom. These supreme values determine the structure of the other, lesser values. This race soul lives and unfolds itself in nature. It awakens certain qualities and suppresses others. These forces of race, soul and nature are the eternal prerequisites of existence and life, from which culture, belief, art, and so on, result as spiritual being. This is the final inward withdrawal, the new awakening Myth of our life."

– „Cultures are not, in fact, things which descend from the empyrean, for no known reason, as formal culture cycles upon one then another region of the earth. They are full blooded creations which are each in their own way (rational and irrational) metaphysically rooted, grouped about an intangible centre, related to a highest value. All possess, even if later distorted, an element of life enhancing truth. Every race has its soul and every soul its race—its own unique internal and external architectonic shape, its characteristic form of appearance and demeanour of lifestyle, and a unique relationship between its forces of will and reason. Every race cultivates its own highest ideal. If, by the massive infiltration of alien blood and alien ideas, this is changed or overthrown, the result of this inner metamorphosis is chaos and, by epochs, catastrophe. For a highest value demands a specific nexus of other precepts of life which are subject to it; that is, it determines the style of existence of a race, a people or a group of peoples within a nation. Its elimination therefore involves the dissolution of the entire inner tension necessary for organic creation."

DOWNLOAD AS PDF FILE!

Contents

Preface

Introduction to English Edition

Author's Introduction

Book One: The Conflict of Values

Chapter I. Race and Race Soul

Chapter II. Love and Honour

Chapter III. Mysticism and Action

Book Two: Nature of Germanic Art

Chapter I. Racial Aesthetics

Chapter II. Will And Instinct

Chapter III. Personality And Style

Chapter IV. The Aesthetic Will

Book Three: The Coming Reich

Chapter I. Myth And Type

Chapter II. The State And The Sexes

Chapter III. Folk And State

Chapter IV. Nordic German Law

Chapter V. Church And School

Chapter VI. A New System Of State

Chapter VII. The Essential Unity

via NS Europa

← Study Confirms Transgender Hormone Treatments Lower IQ

Why the Epstein-Mossad Honey Trap Story Has Disappeared →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Scientists Want You To Get A Brain Chip To Make You Smarter; And Intelligence Agencies Absolutely Won't Abuse This Technology
March 8, 2019 3

Hands Off Yugoslavia!
July 29, 2018 4

Death of a City
July 22, 2016 9

Subscribe

Join the discussion

3 COMMENTS most voted

Lorenz Kraus
1 year ago

Here's the Myth presentation by video:

https://www.bitchute.com/video/KVbxHJPXLXre/

+ 7 – Reply

Max
Reply to Lorenz Kraus 1 year ago

Fantastic, much appreciated Herr Kraus !

+ 3 – Reply

Gerard Frederick
1 year ago

Many years ago I tried to read the book. It proved to be impossible. Ahodge podge of esoteric sentiments, written in an unreadable, convoluted style that gave me a headache. Rosenberg was as bad a writer as Hitler was a good one; whereas I couldn´t put down Mein Kampf, I couldn´t relegate Rosenberg to my bookcase quickly enough. Additionally, his governing style of the eastern territories was as incoherent as his writings, resulting in turning the deliriously happy pro-German populations of the Ukraine into German-haters. He is the one who started the verifiably stupid myth of the… Read more »

+ 0 – Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

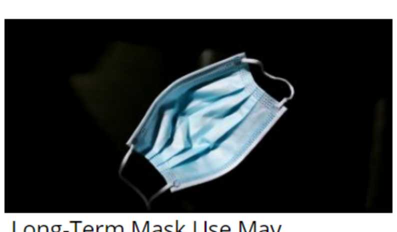
Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

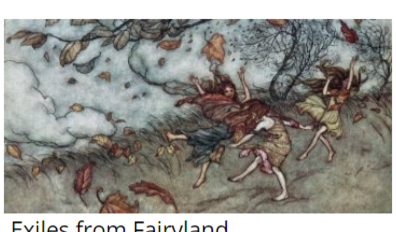
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

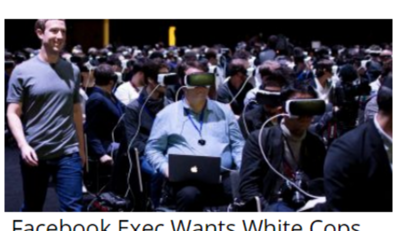
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago



Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds

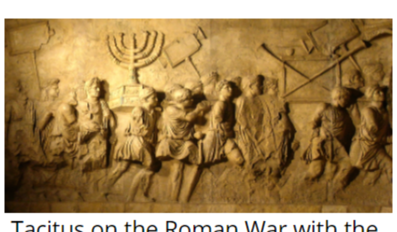


Exiles from Fairyland

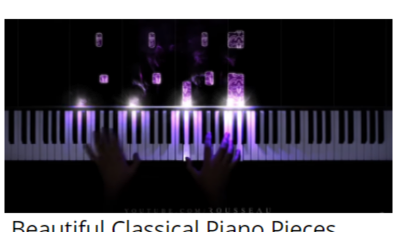


Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused

Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days



Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews



Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)

Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)

Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Tue Feb 2, 5:56:47pm
Paranoia1111: To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.

Tue Feb 2, 5:57:18pm
Paranoia1111: @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha

Tue Feb 2, 5:58:02pm
parthiatactics: Lol true forgot about that

Wed Feb 3, 7:55:44am
EternalStruggle1:

Wed Feb 3, 4:50:54pm
TheSolarStorm: I had to ban a Loki at some point

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 03 February 2021, 20:49:42
https://getfireshot.com

Renegade Tribune

16

Alfred Rosenberg and Heathenism

December 8, 2017 · renegade · 16 Comments

By Guillermo Coletti

Should the subduing talisman, the Cross, break, then will come the roaring forth of wild madness of the old champions… The talisman is brittle, and the day will come when it will pitifully break. The old stone gods will rise… and rub the dust of a thousand years from their eyes. And Thor, leaping forth with his giant hammer, will crush the Gothic Cathedrals!" ~ Heinrich Heine (1834)

Heathenism in Europe:

Alain de Benoist, a masterful contemporary French philosopher, has rightly noticed ("The Way to be Heathen", 1980) that Europe could not and will not return to Heathenism, but rather that Heathenism was inevitably returning to Europe. This is a concept of utmost importance because it acknowledges the existence of destiny and ancestry, heritage which is the irrevocable transmission of a culture, a culture that can only be inherited and again passed on along a common biological bond. Heathenism indeed has been returning to Europe, long before the twentieth century, long before Nietzsche and the majestic Wagnerian operas. Its return, observed de Benoist, can be traced as far back as the days of the Italian Renaissance and can be found in those magnificent paintings rich in infatuation and love with the Indo-European mythos of Hellias, and thereby with the Ancient Heathen soul of Europe. Perhaps most modern historians have not been aware of the nature of that evolution of Heathen creativity, but Christian priests had long before manifested their concern. Abbot J. Gamme wrote in a letter to Monsignor Dupanloup in 1852: "The Renaissance was the resurrection, the cult, the fanatical adoration of Heathenism with all its literary, artistic, philosophical, moral and religious idols…! Unrepentant before the evidence of the destruction they have caused, namely the real cataclysm of Western man's soul, the warriors for Yahweh seem to have done "mea culpas" over actions which may have just engaged in following natural instincts, while oblivious and even joyous over their own faults against our heritage. Today, as Judeo-Christianity finds itself immersed in confusion, the Ancient Gods of Europe enjoy a heroic, long awaited return, that not even the most ferocious renegades can avert. From the ruins of shattered shrines to bedouinic deities, new realms will be built. Precisely because the priests of the cult of the cross fanatically incinerated our spiritual past in murderous raids, and as if defiant to history, they attempted to conceal it by building churches of the treasures of our forefathers. The pantheonic Gods of our ancestors, the Olympians, those to whom only we belong, have witnessed our splendor, then our decay, and now they are watching us struggling to recover the values of that which is eternal: the undying tribute to our heritage.

Rosenberg and the Undying Heathen Soul:

Those who seek out answers, not into the teachings of long-gone wanderers from the deserts, or their apostolic inheritors, but into the evolution of our own biological reality through the mythos of the Ancient Gods, must refer to those great men who left us, in the form of books and artistic expressions, the fruit of entire lives dedicated to research our past. As the 20th century reaches its end, we find among modern Heathens an increasing number of freethinkers, philosophers, politicians, historians and others, working hard to reconstruct the original identity of our people. Names like Julius Evola (Italian philosopher deceased in 1974), Hans Guenther (German, deceased in 1968), Alfred Rosenberg, and Alain de Benoist are no longer souls navigating in a sea of intellectual solitude. Since the beginning of the 20th Century great steps have been taking to bring us nearer to completion of this task. In Germany many government officials from the 1933-1945 period joined Alfred Rosenberg, quite conceivably the leading German Heathen theoretician of his time, in defining with historical accuracy the soul of the Indo-European. Alfred Rosenberg dedicated his life to bringing Europe in accordance with her history and, in doing so, Rosenberg made friends and enemies, and with every day of work, he constructed his own life into mythos, the man who will come.

An Eventful Life:

Alfred Rosenberg was born on January 12, 1893, in the town of Regal (currently known as Talinin) ion Estonia, his father a man of direct German descent (most people in that area are) and his mother Baltic. At a young age Rosenberg moved to Russia to complete his studies; he graduated in Architecture from the University of Moscow in 1918. During those youthful years, Rosenberg was witness to one of the most dramatic events in modern history: the Bolshevik Revolution. Those days, according to most historians and personal accounts of men who knew Rosenberg in prison, were fundamental in the shaping of his views. The connection of a non-Russian minority to Bolshevism was not only to be noticed by Rosenberg; Winston Churchill has written extensively on the topic; in America, government intelligence agents wrote numerous reports on the matter, and the mainstream printed media from London and other major world capitals expressed concern over the non-Russian influence among the Bolsheviks. Soon after graduation Rosenberg moved back to the Baltic, to Reval, where he volunteered in a failed grass-roots effort to avert the expansion of Bolshevism. As the Red Army advanced with all its might over the fields od Estonia, Rosenberg left the country, arriving in Munich, along with many others, in 1919. Shortly after his arrival in Germany, a 22 year-old Rosenberg joined the Thule-Gesellschaft, a small society of well-to-do individuals that financed anti-Communist activism during the days of great political agitation. This society also promoted vigorously the Heathen ethos. As if inevitable in the progression of his career, Rosenberg joined the NSDAP, a fast growing political party later that year as member number 625, shortly after meeting with its top figures. The new young member's abilities were quickly noticed by the party leadership, and a little time later the responsibilities deposited on that man were significant. Rosenberg was assigned to the command of that party after its top leader received a prison sentence from his involvement with the incidents of November 9, 1923.

The Idealistic Soul of our Ancestors:

Rosenberg was well aware that idealism was a manifestation of the greatest features of Indo=European culture. The pursuance of ideals and dreams, the selfless devotion to the search for selfless devotion to the search for perfection and the intensity of will applied to goals that offer no personal reward, is vibrant And omnipresent in the culture of our people. There are, of course, peoples whose actions are motivated by the immediacy of food and shelter. Those people who are captives of selfish lives never looked up to the sky and never thought of flying. The myths that Ancient Heathens have forged, entirely out of their souls and nothing else, were the purest manifestations of the search for the ideal. In the "Myth of the 20th Century". Rosenberg explains: "Once men dreamed of an all-seeing and all-hearing Being. They called it Zeus. It gazed from the clouds of Olympus over the land, or, perhaps, as Argus. Only a few were bold enough to demand the same for men. But these dreamers investigated the essence of the lightning throwing god and examined the mysteriously unleashed natural forces. One day with the aid of these forces they spoke far apart with one another, linked only by a wire. Then even this wire was no longer necessary. Tall slender towers today send mysterious waves out into the entire world and these discharge themselves thousands of miles away as song or music. A bold dream became life and reality."

Women and Ancient Myths:

The Ancient Myths tell us of an approach to life, one that was in direct contrast with the values of Modernism. In them we find not only a historical reference of immense value but also a reference to life, full of vigor and unrelenting energy, a different state of mind dating from a time when Gods and their children were riding their horses together, on Hyperboprean lands.

On women and their role in the world of the Ancient Myths, Rosenberg wrote: "The Nordic-Germanic myths represent the goddess Freyja as the protectress of eternal youth and beauty. If one robbed the gods of her, then they would age and decline. Through her relationship to Loki primeval mythic wisdom is revealed. Loki was a bastard of the gods. There was once a lengthy discussion concerning whether he should be recognized as being of equal rank to other gods in Valhalla. Finally, this was granted. This bastard Loki played the role of contractor when Wotan's fortress was to be rebuilt by giants. He then offered Freyja as payment! When the gods heard of this agreement, they refused to honor it, whereupon Loki cheated the giants. Then Wotan, the guardian o9f the law, himself fell into the pangs of guilt. Hios attempt to make expiation was the downfall of Valhalla. In this mythos we find a deep perception which is awaking again only today. The bastard thoughtlessly handed over the symbol of racial immortality, of eternal youth, and thus pulled the noble into participation in his guilt. What may Wotan indeed have whispered into the ears of dead Baldur when he accompanied him on his last journey?"

According to Rosenberg's interpretation of this event, the Germanic mythos says to us that in the hand and in the nature of woman lies the preservation of our folk", that a people can still pull itself up out of political servitude, but never from losing its biology. This knowledge must be understood as one of the fundamental beliefs of the Wotanic-Heathen ethos. Without understanding that this is a knowledge and not a mere principle, we would have never understood the most basic reality of life and its precious genetic value. The Heathen ethos is a realistic ethos, for it's based on knowledge, while more modern outlooks or religions are based on superstitions. It is difference and to uphold it at all times, is a vital part of our outlook on life.

Rosenberg on Christianity:

Nietzsche's criticism of Christianity had reached new heights by 1895, as shown in "Der Antichrist", the powerful book he released that year: "The Christian Church has left nothing untouched by its depravity,, it has made of every value a disvalue, of every truth a lie, of every kind of integrity a vileness of soul". The recognition of the Semitic Cult of the Cross as the most alien worldview ever to be embraced by Western societies is admitted today by traditionalists, in a returned, refreshing contemporary current among intellectuals in the Old World. The uprooting of our ancestral faiths by the "persuasive" powers of the stakes have left unerasable marks all over Europe. So fanatical was the subversion of our blood-values, that despite the thousands of individual executions and the numerous massacre perpetrated by the armies of the Church, the might of the myths remains today defiant to oblivion.

Rosenberg's awareness of the matter is as omnipresent as his Nietzschean influence. These few following words are just a brief example of the statements made by the German philosopher: "Accordingly, the so-called Old Testament must be abolished once and for all as a book of religion. By this, the unsuccessful attempt of the last one and a half thousand years to make us spiritually into Jews will be eliminated… the movement is to be strengthened further by the removal of openly distorted and superstitious reports from the New Testament."

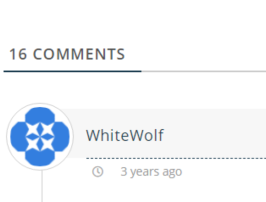
via Ron McVan

← A Review of the Anomolous Aspects of The Dreyfus Affair

The Osama Bin Laden Tangled Web →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like


The Real Great Escape
May 3, 2016 · 5

The Common Man's Music
December 4, 2016 · 17

13 Important Elements Found in Every Staged Shooting Event
July 25, 2016 · 9

Subscribe

Join the discussion

16 COMMENTS · most voted

WhiteWolf · 3 years ago

Great article. I have to agree on the OT being abolished as a book of religion. There's clearly nothing spritual in it and it's "morals" and "values" are clearly alien to all but psychopathic Europeans.

+ 9 − Reply

GreG · Reply to WhiteWolf · 3 years ago

I have an open mind. Tell me, do you really believe the following is a book of the Jews, or is it more likely something they confiscated and branded to better disguise their own religion? Psalms 37: 8-17. NIV translation. 8 Refrain from anger and turn from wrath; do not fret—it leads only to evil. 9 For those who are evil will be destroyed, but those who hope in the LORD will inherit the land. 10 A little while, and the wicked will be no more; though you look for them, they will not be found. 11… Read more »

+ -3 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago

"inherit the land" materialistic promise/reward "the meek" antithetical to the Aryan disposition If you really want to point out cultural appropriation, try the book of Job instead. The Psalms are too compromised to be of any use. It'd be sheer folly to just copy and paste Hebrew scriptures. You have to be willing to re-write it, tamper with the "holy" writings, which are not "the word of god". For instance: The heavens declare the glory of god (Ps. 19:1). The (still Judaized) Quran added "and yet you understand not how they declare his glory", and Hitler Aryanized… Read more »

+ -3 − Reply

Amiens · Reply to Great Ocean · 3 years ago

Could it be that your idea of Aryan is tainted by Jewish accusations of White barbarians? Careful what you read and take to heart because almost all of it unless you are careful is tainted by Jews trying to manipulate your perceptions of reality.

+ 7 − Reply

Skalgarir · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago

It is exactly like a group, mental affirmation of goal focus and repetition. Constant "the jew will have everything" mantra.

+ 8 − Reply

Amiens · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago

"The non-Jew is consequently an animal in human form, and condemned to serve the Jew day and night." Basic things like these, coupled with the Holocaust losing all credibility, should have a powerful effect if ever in colleges throughout America this level of awareness can become less fringe. Because once the Jewish narrative is exposed I'm not sure it even matters that they print our money. Just now I found a detailed article worth reading. "The masonic hatred against Christians, the Kalergi Plan and the New World Order" https://zionistreport.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/11/Genocide-of-Europeans1.pdf One of the basis of the doctrine contained… Read more »

+ 1 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to Amiens · 3 years ago

You don't seem to realize that the Kalergi plan has a Christian basis.

Kalergi: As far as Europe is Christian, it is (in the ethical-spiritual sense) Jewish; as far as Europe is moral, it is Jewish.

Marx: The Jews have emancipated themselves insofar as the Christians have become Jews.

Nietzsche: The Christian is simply a Jew of the "reformed" confession.

The Khazar nonsense and true/false Jew dichotomy changes nothing. If all Germans were brought up in the Talmud/Old Testament, they would behave like Jews. It's a matter of character and mentality, not identity.

+ 1 − Reply

GreG · Reply to Great Ocean · 3 years ago

But all you're doing is regurgitating what others have said. Just because someone says something does not make it true, especially when Jews were controlling the flow of information and most didn't know any better. Neither Kalergi nor Nietzsche were Jew-wise. Nietzsche turned against Wagner, who was Jew-wise. By the way, I just encountered this on Reddit: "I'm not excusing his anti-semitism; it's a disgusting blemish on his reputation, to be sure. But I think you have to understand the situation around Wagner at the time to judge him accurately." Why would anti-semitism be disgusting? I think… Read more »

+ 0 − Reply

Great Ocean · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago

>But all you're doing is regurgitating what others have said. Just because someone says something does not make it true, I have amassed over 2000 quotes from great men, humanists, antiquity, church apologists, and the jews themselves. I have analyzed each one of these quotes from various angles. It has afforded me perspective. When you have Church Fathers agreeing with "pagans" and Jews that the Christians obey the law of Moses and the prophets, it doesn't get more obvious than that. >especially when Jews were controlling the flow of information and most didn't know any better. That… Read more »

+ 0 − Reply

Hermit · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago

You couldn't possibly have made a better selection for demonstrating Christianity as a slave religion and Judaism as the master religion. If you consider the quotes that you selected from an objective perspective it is the only conclusion to be drawn. If you apply the science of behavior to the attitude conditioning promulgated via these two ideologies, the anticipated behaviors of those adhering to each respective system would be that of slaves, who behave meekly in the hopes that an external force "god", will resolve their problems with the "wicked", who are any others that do not… Read more »

+ 3 − Reply

GreG · Reply to Hermit · 3 years ago

Others say the OT/Torah is too violent and ruthless:

1 Samuel 15:3
"Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass."

In either case I tend to believe the Jews as they call themselves created a religion of self-worship and trickery using the stolen religious books of another people. The Talmud "interprets" those books and makes the Jews the Chosen People. It's like murdering a king and putting his crown on your own head.

+ 0 − Reply

GreG · Reply to Hermit · 3 years ago

Michael A. Hoffman II – Psychological Warfare: https://youtu.be/BzldiJrw_6A In this he addresses the attacks on our humanity, in addition to the attacks on our bodies through vaccines and other poisons. Without Jews attacking us as they have been doing and having us participate in this dog eat dog world they created for us, we would be free to be much more human, expressive, vulnerable, meek, good, loving, and free. They are trying to steal our humanity to make us in their image. They have a much smaller emotional spectrum from what I gather. They're less alive and… Read more »

+ 2 − Reply

WhiteWolf · Reply to GreG · 3 years ago

They are indeed like automatons. Maybe many centuries of following their "holy" books has had a genetical influence towards automaton type people. I can't imagine anyone but automatons following all their silly rabbinical rules and regulations. The ultra orthodox with their all black outfits are the worst affected.

+ 0 − Reply

Great Ocean · 3 years ago

I think some people are too harsh on Rosenberg for his anti-Christian remarks. He gave us The Track of the Jew, which should have knocked some sense into these critics. It should be noted he never repudiated Jesus.

Never forget:

Heine also said the merit of Christianity was subduing the German warrior.

Kalergi identified Nietzsche as an adversary of his plan, which is based on Christianity.

+ 7 − Reply

Skalgarir · 3 years ago

Superb article.

+ 6 − Reply

lisa · 3 years ago

Amazing man, great article!

+ 3 − Reply

Top Authors
Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

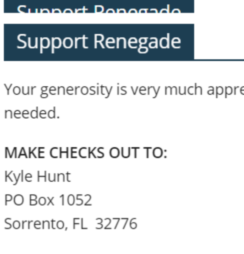
Recent Posts
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces
Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
Tue Feb 2, 5:56:47pm Paranoia1111: To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.
Tue Feb 2, 5:57:18pm Paranoia1111: @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha
Tue Feb 2, 5:58:02pm parthiatactics: Lol true forgot about that
Wed Feb 3, 7:55:44am EternalStruggle1:
Wed Feb 3, 4:50:54pm TheSolarStorm: I had to ban a Loki at some point
Type here to send a message
Chatango · Set name

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs



Name*
Email*
Subscribe

Recent Posts
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections
Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics
Users online: 7
Visitors today : 515
Page views today : 968

Log In
Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

2

Alfred Rosenberg and the Undying Heathen Soul of the Aryan

June 23, 2018 renegade 2 Comments

By Guillermo Coletti

> Should the subduing talisman, the Cross, break, then will come the roaring forth of wild madness of the old champions… The talisman is brittle, and the day will come when it will pitifully break. The old stone gods will rise… and rub the dust of a thousand years from their eyes. And Thor, leaping forth with his giant hammer, will crush the Gothic Cathedrals!" Heinrich Heine, Germany, 1834.

Paganism in Europe

French philosopher Alain de Benoist has rightly noticed ("The Way to be Pagans", 1980) that Europe could not and will not return to Paganism, but rather that Paganism was inevitably returning to Europe. Paganism indeed has been returning to Europe, long before the twentieth century, long before Nietzsche and Wagner. Its return, noticed de Benoist, can be traced as far back as the days of the Renaissance and can be found in those magnificent paintings rich in infatuation and love with the Aryan mythos of Hellas, and thereby with the Ancient Pagan soul of Europe. Perhaps most modern historians have not taken notice of that evolution of Heathen creativity, but Christian priests have long ago manifested their concern, or, maybe, fear. Abbot J. Gamme wrote in his letter to Monsignor Dupanloup in 1852: "The Renaissance was the resurrection, the cult, the fanatical adoration of Paganism with all its literary, artistic, philosophical, moral and religious idols; the Renaissance engenders the Reform, the Reform engenders the Volterian impiety; this engenders the French Revolution, the French Revolution is the most devastating moral cataclysm ever seen!" Unrepentant before the evidence of the destruction they have caused, the real cataclysm of Western man soul, the warriors of the Semitic Yahweh seem to have done "mea culpas" over actions which may have just engaged in following natural instincts, while oblivious and even joyous over their own faults against Euromankind. Today, as Judaeo-Christianity finds itself immersed in a sea of confusion, division and desperation, the Ancient Gods of Europe enjoy a heroic, long awaited return, that not even the most ferocious renegade Caucasians can avert. From the ruins of shattered shrines to bedouinic deities, new realms will be built. Precisely because the priests of the cult of the cross fanatically incinerated our spiritual past in murderous raids, and as if defiant to history, they attempted to conceal it by building churches on top of the still smoky ruins of the treasures of our ancestors. The European Gods, those who belong only to Euromen, and those to whom only Euromen belong, have been witnesses of our rise to conquest, then our decay, and now they are watching us struggling back to recover the values of that which is eternal, the undying tribute to our blood.

Rosenberg and the Undying Heathen Soul

Those who seek out answers, not into the teachings of Moses, Abraham, or their apostolic inheritors, but into the evolution of our own biological reality through the mythos of the Ancient Gods, must refer to those great men who left us, in the form of books and artistic expressions, the fruit of entire lives dedicated to research our forbidden past. As the 20th century reaches its end, we find in the Euro-Heathen ranks an increasing number of freethinkers, philosophers, politicians, historians and others, working hard to reconstruct the original identity of our people. Names like Julius Evola (Italian philosopher, deceased in 1974) and Alain de Benoist are no longer souls navigating in a sea of intellectual solitude. Just before them, the World War II generation had taken great steps to bring us nearer to completion of this task. In 3rd Reich Germany, Heinrich Himmler (SS Reichsführer), and Walther Darré (Reichsminister of Agriculture) joined Alfred Rosenberg, quite conceivably the leading Pagan National Socialist theoretician, in defining with historical accuracy the soul of the Euroman. The National Socialist rise to power is a great example of that European will that defies oppression and censorship and finally, triumphs. Adolf Hitler, for example, was banned from access to the airwaves and could not use the German radio broadcasting system until after his becoming Chancellor of Germany, in January of 1933. In an article entitled "Germany and the Federation of Nations", published on August 30, 1923, in the periodical *Völkischer Beobachter*, Rosenberg provides a brief description of the oppressive spirit of the times: "On June 15, the *Israelitische Wochenblatt für die Schweiz* demanded the prohibition of the sale of the well-known book of Henry Ford, *Der internationale Jude*. On June 23, already the Swiss federal railways issued a decree according to which the mentioned work may not be displayed any longer in the railway bookshops". Today, over seventy years later, the shaping of the European culture encounters opposition from almost identical alien forces. Again, those working against the free trade of ideas are in our midst.

Alfred Rosenberg dedicated his life to bringing Europe in accordance with her history. In doing so, Rosenberg made friends and enemies, and with every day of work, he constructed his own life into a monument to the revival of the mythos, the man who will come.

An Eventful Life

Alfred Rosenberg was born on January 12, 1893, in the town of Reval (currently known as Tallinn) in Estonia, his father a man of German descent (most people in that area are of German extraction) and his mother Baltic. At a young age Rosenberg moved to Russia to complete his studies; he received his diploma in architecture from the University of Moscow in 1918. During those youthful years, Rosenberg was witness to one of the most dramatic events in modern history: the Bolshevik Revolution. Those days, according to most historians and personal accounts of men who knew Rosenberg in person, were fundamental in the shaping of his views on Communism and Judaism. The connection of Jews to Bolshevism was not only to be noticed by Nazis; Winston Churchill has written extensively on the {kinship of these two}; in America, government intelligence {agents wrote} numerous reports on the matter, and the {mainstream …ted media}from London and other major world capitals expressed concern over the Jewish-Bolshevik connection. Soon after graduation Rosenberg moved back to the Baltic, to Reval, where he volunteered in a failed grassroots effort to avert the expansion of Bolshevism. As the Red Army advanced with all its might over the fields of Estonia, Rosenberg left the country, arriving in Munich, along with many others, in 1919. Shortly after his arrival in Germany, a 26-year-old Rosenberg joined the Thule Gesellschaft, a small society of nationalistic well-to-do individuals that financed anti-Communist activism during the days of great political agitation. As if inevitable in the progression of his career, Rosenberg joined the NSDAP later that year as member number 625, shortly after meeting with Anton Drexler and Hitler. The new young member's abilities were quickly noticed by the party leadership, and a little time later the responsibilities deposited on that man were significant. Hitler personally assigned Rosenberg to command the NSDAP, after receiving prison sentence from his involvement with the incidents of November 9, 1923. During the Führer's imprisonment Rosenberg's duties were performed efficiently.

The Idealistic Soul of Euromen

Rosenberg was well aware that idealism was a manifestation of the great racial barriers that separate Aryans from other forms of life. The pursuance of ideals and dreams, the selfless devotion to perfection and the intensity of will applied to goals that offer no economic reward, is vibrant and omnipresent in European culture, in contrast to non-Aryan peoples whose actions are motivated by the immediacy of food and shelter, those creatures who never looked up to the sky and never thought of flying. The myths that Ancient Pagans have forged, entirely out of their souls and nothing else, were the purest manifestations of the search for the ideal. In the *Myth of the 20th Century*, Rosenberg explains:

> Once men dreamed of an allseeing and allhearing Being. They called it Zeus. It gazed from the clouds of Olympus over the land, or, perhaps, as Argus. Only a few were bold enough to demand the same for men. But these few dreamers investigated the essence of the lightning-throwing god and examined the mysteriously unleashed natural forces. One day with the aid of these forces they spoke far apart with one another, linked only by a wire. Then even this wire was no longer necessary. Tall slender towers today send mysterious waves out into the entire world and these discharge themselves thousands of miles away as song or music. A bold dream became life and reality."

Rosenberg's Vision on Duty and Nation

It is frequently charged that National Socialism was another form of colonialism, and that the Germans aspired to rule the world in a sort of reviewed and renovated Anglo-French imperialistic style. That just was not the case. Just as Germanism could have never been implanted within the borders of China, so it was obvious that the Universalism brought upon us by Christians was unworkable, and that only by creating national and racial states, the peoples of this world were going to find themselves in their true identities. On June 2, 1924, the periodical *Der Weltkampf* published the article entitled "Jewish World Politics", in which Rosenberg explains some of the National Socialist stand on foreign policy as follows:

> Not only individual men but also peoples find their personal lifeform only after many false paths. Wars and revolutions signify the signposts on which the changes in the inner spiritual attitude are to be read. We live today in one of the greatest ages of intellectual, political and economic transformations, that is, all peoples of the white race, although some seem still to slumber fully. The catastrophes which have been effected since 1914 and the throes still to come in world-political events are therefore so powerful because never before have the two old polar oppositions between the racial ideas and international worldview lain in such a strong, instinctive, but at the same time conscious, battle as today…"

> (Marxist agitator) Instead of setting up for him (contemporary man) as a goal a real homeland and the striving for a national culture, he increasingly freed him inwardly from his fathers, taught him to hate the history of his people and to believe in a nebulous 'international'. This poisonous seed of hatred against one's own people has perhaps been the greatest crime of Marxism against all nations…"

> As if by a natural law! For, every history is finally racial history. Race cannot be explained from the environment, for there will always remain an irresoluble remainder which is not to be resolved either by the climate nor by soil-constitution, nor by adaptation…"

> We are not dreamers and preach no 'world peace', and no eternal fraternalisation. But no matter what the future may bring – we strive with all the strength of our racial internal political and external political liberation from the immoral profiteering-state; liberation of our European racial consciousness with regard to the other races of the globe; the victory of an aristocratic idea over the sordid commercial mentality of the age that passes away at present. That is the world battle of today, the world-revolution of tomorrow, the war of which we do not know when it will be ended, which, however must be fought through, if Germany and the entire old Europe should not decay in the morass as so many peoples of ancient history did. That however a new conception of the world and the state could be born shows that the spiritual powers are still alive in us. It is important to listen to them, it is important to strengthen them, until the day of victory…"

> Germany for the Germans, China for the Chinese, that becomes the world-political view from the racial conception of the state."

Rosenberg and the Cult of the Cross

Nietzsche's condemnation of Christianity had reached new heights by 1895, as shown in *Der Antichrist*, the powerful book he released that year: "The Christian Church has left nothing untouched by its depravity, it has made of every value a disvalue, of every truth a lie, of every kind of integrity a vileness of soul". The recognition of the Semitic Cult of the Cross as the most alien worldview ever to be embraced by Western societies is admitted today by traditionalists, in a returned, refreshing contemporary current among intellectuals in the Old World. The uprooting of our ancestral faiths by the "persuasive" powers of the stakes have left unerasable marks all over Europe. So fanatical was the subversion of our blood-values, that despite the thousands of individual executions and the numerous massacres perpetrated by the armies of the Church, the might of the myths remains today defiant to oblivion. Rosenberg's awareness of the matter is as omnipresent as his Nietzschean influence. These few following words are just a brief example of the statements made "on the record" by the German philosopher:

> Accordingly, the socalled Old Testament must be abolished once and for all as a book of religion. By this, the unsuccessful attempt of the last one and a half thousand years to make us spiritually into Jews will be eliminated… the movement is to be strengthened further by the removal of openly distorted and superstitious reports from the New Testament."

An Honorable Life, an End with Honor

Rosenberg spent the last year of his life in the Spandau prison, in Germany, while the procedure known as the Nuremberg trial developed. About this, it is important to mention that the German defendants were charged with crimes which were nonexisting at the time of the Second World War, that the enactment of the laws applied to the German defendants have been signed only by the allied forces against the Third Reich and that in the Nuremberg Court the enemies of the Axis were simultaneously Judge and Prosecutors. Until the very last time he was allowed to speak on the record, Rosenberg displayed honor and loyalty to his cause. As expected, a guilty verdict and a death sentence was produced for Alfred Rosenberg and many others accussed: Reich Minister Joachim von Ribbentrop, Field Marshall Wilhelm Keitel, Governor-General Hans Frank, Interior Minister Wilhelm Frick, SS General Ernst Kaltenbrunner, newspaper publisher Julius Streicher, SS General Fritz Sauckel, General Alfred Jodl and Seiss-Inquart. The executions were performed by a Jewish-American hangman. The date of the executions coincided with the Jewish holiday of Purim, a biblical celebration of the extermination of the enemies of the Children of Zion, as depicted in the Book of Esther, Old Testament.

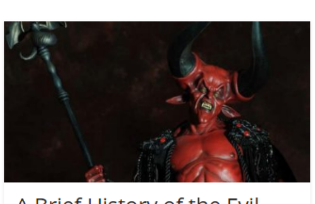
SOURCE: *Liberty Bell*, January 1997, via Racial Realism

← Zionists Promote Genocide – Zero Population Growth

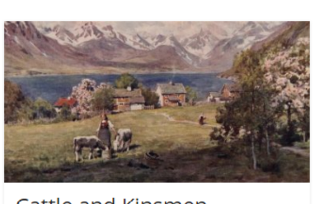
Let's Stop Believing That 'Children In Cages' Is A Left/Right Issue →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like


A Brief History of the Evil God
November 20, 2017 12

Human "jew fat" Soap
May 22, 2020 8


Cattle and Kinsmen
March 27, 2017 18

Subscribe

Join the discussion

2 COMMENTS most voted

Liv
2 years ago
More about and by http://www.renegadetribune.com/?s=Alfred+Rosenberg
Btw, is the above link to kekpedia really necessary?
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Heinrich_Heine#Childhood_and_youth
3 Reply

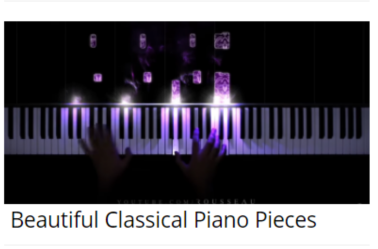
Liv
2 years ago
As a sidenote: "Days of the Gods" The creative minds, the inventors, researchers, philosophers, poets … they are not all gone. Only the msm keep dead quiet and pretend they don't exist. "Rolf Schilling consideres Friedrich Nietzsche and Richard Wagner his spiritual awakeners." "A significant part of the lyrical work of Rolf Schilling is dedicated to the homage to the ancient gods. In his work he makes use of all lyrical genres, from the Rune verse to the Dithyrambus . His, as Ernst Jünger called it, mythical-heraldic attitude, refers to paganism, heroism and individualism. Modern reality, the… Read more »
2 Reply

Top Authors
Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

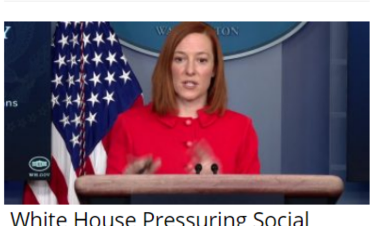
Recent Posts

Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews


Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

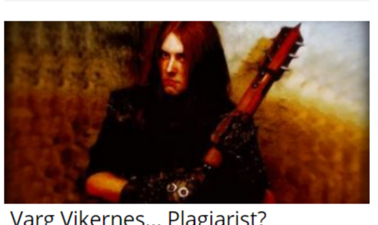
1986: The Act – Documentary on Vaccines, Law & Crimes by Big Pharma

Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest


White House Pressuring Social Media Companies to Censor 'Hate Speech,' Biden Press Secretary Admits

The Positive Religious Beliefs of the Celts

Why Was This Type of Armour in Use for so Long?


Varg Vikernes… Plagiarist?

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
earth".
Tue Feb 2, 1:28:07pm parthiatactics: @sineaderade it must be an easy life being an unemployed low iq jewish shill.
Tue Feb 2, 1:28:59pm parthiatactics: How do these freaks afford to do all this when they are supposedly unemployed. I guess jewish shill isnt a form of employment yet
Tue Feb 2, 5:56:47pm Paranoia1111: To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.
Tue Feb 2, 5:57:18pm Paranoia1111: @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha
Tue Feb 2, 5:58:02pm parthiatactics: Lol true forgot about that
Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*
Email*
Subscribe

Recent Posts
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces
1986: The Act – Documentary on Vaccines, Law & Crimes by Big Pharma
Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest
White House Pressuring Social Media Companies to Censor 'Hate Speech,' Biden Press Secretary Admits
The Positive Religious Beliefs of the Celts
Why Was This Type of Armour in Use for so Long?

Sections
Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics
Users online: 6
Visitors today : 847
Page views today : 1,771

Log In
Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Alfred Rosenberg Explains National-Socialism

November 9, 2015 renegade 1 Comment

Overview of Alfred Rosenberg's Essay, *Nationalsozialismus*
by Hadding Scott

The German people in the past had folkish (i.e. national) community. The folkish community has become divided as a consequence of the growth of an industrial proletariat in the age of the machine. National-Socialism is about the restoration of the folkish community.

The problems between the classes have been exacerbated by Marxism, a Jewish instrument of subversion.The German intelligentsia, lacking the healthy instinct of Fichte and Arndt a century earlier, has aided Marxism.

The German upper classes are also at fault for neglecting German workers and driving them to the Marxists, and for being insufficiently nationalist themselves, for example marrying Jewish bankers' daughters.

National-Socialism is a new movement that advocates the unity of all Germans. Like the bold fortress built by a mediaeval knight and his servants, the NSDAP will be the force around which the German people will rally.

While the main focus is a vertical unification of the German people, healing class divisions to restore a harmonious order within the nation, at the end Rosenberg drops the word *Großdeutschland*, Great Germany, which means the unification of Germany with Austria.

National-Socialism
by Alfred Rosenberg
Völkischer Beobachter, 28 July 1921

(translated by Hadding Scott, 2011)

Upon a mountain, a knight with his servants constructed a proud fortress. All around this fortress gathered settlers seeking protection; houses were built, ramparts and walls erected, trenches dug. A community existed between knights and citizens: individuality and polity [*Gemeinwesen*].

From the jumble of little houses the cathedral stretches upward toward Heaven. A great artist has designed it. Thousands have hewn the stones, hundreds of thousands have sacrificed things of value for it, and then in this house they performed this prayer: *personality and folk-soul.*

The sense or recognition of the economic and spiritual community of the whole of a people, [combined with] the acknowledgment of the role of the individual within the community, is today called National-Socialism.

There have been class-struggles as far back in history as we can trace. Many a people has already perished from them. There have been class-struggles even in the German past, and neither will they disappear in the future. The existence of struggle everywhere is no misfortune. But in the consideration of one of life's phenomena our spiritual attitude matters. If we recognize a folk as a kind of body [*etwas Körperhaftes*], we will try, not to bolster artificially the natural struggle of a particular part of it, but to give forms to it that more highly cultivate [*züchten*] and toughen [*stählen*] each of the parts. If I aim only at the immediate goals of one of the struggling parts, sooner rather than later a sickening of the whole must occur, which weakens the body, indeed can bring about its death.

The age of the machine brought conditions of life that created the soil for a doctrine that with consistent implementation signifies the ruin of entire peoples: Marxism. No peoples, no states, only classes: a worldview that stands far below that of a Zulu, but for the victim of the machine, the industrial laborer, nonetheless signified an idea, even if muddled. The traditionless proletarian, torn from his soil, alienated from nature, entered into world-history. The subjection to a brutal power, which he understandably saw embodied in the entrepreneur – indeed he could not observe the banker standing behind this man — prevented instinct from perceiving that this man was a folk-comrade. It is not the laborer's fault if he succumbed to the seductive temptations of subversive Jewry! It is the fault of the German intelligentsia!

The Fichtes and Arndts[1] appear to have died out. Intellectual scholars alienated from nature, with blue pencils in their hands, studied the fat books of Marx and his comrades, drew analogies from their foggy verbiage to Kant, Goethe, and Indian philosophy, drew off the stale Jewish spirit into bottles, and made Marxism socially acceptable [*gesellschaftsfähig*]. Other professors, and not infrequently Lutheran ministers, were masters of the chair[2] and spoke in secret lodges about "humanity," and about "liberty, equality, and fraternity." Large parts of the German people that must have recognized what was developing [*das Wuchshafte*] nonetheless let themselves be embittered by the gigantic Marxist propaganda and strengthened their class-identity. Thus was the German folk split asunder. The year 1914 showed however, that in all Germans a spark was still alive that must have slumbered longingly in each one, so as to be able to blaze up into such a holy flame. But the decades had not been without effect. The misleaders of the people, having fallen silent for a short time, soon started in anew, and again the spirit was turned in a direction that finally precipitated the collapse of 9 November 1918. Faith to fight for a good cause was taken from the German and in him was cultivated a faith in slogans and ideas that were nothing but weapons of the trickery of our enemies. Never should the German people forget the names of the men that talked to them, amid the struggle over their destiny, about "international solidarity of the proletariat," "League of Nations," "conscience of the world," etc!

The misfortune came, and bitter disappointment therewith.

Nothing is more unjustified at present than the satisfaction of the German-Nationals[3] that the workers had perceived the stupidity of internationalism and were ultimately halfway "sensible." These gentlemen should rather beat themselves on the breast and ask themselves what they did to strengthen the national feeling for the German worker! Did they go to him, Did they give him spiritual nourishment, enlightenment, or did they hand him over to outright troublemakers and Jewish deceivers? Have they regarded the worker as a folk-comrade of equal value, or have they not valued him all too often as a human being of the second or third rank? Have they at least within their class itself advocated the worthiness of their folk, or have they not married Jewish bankers' daughters and contaminated the German people?

The recognition of their guilt in regard to the German folk has dawned upon many individuals among the conservatives, but certainly still not in the "nationalist parties." They designate themselves even today as "bourgeois" in opposition to the "socialistic," and the attempts of the German-Nationals to win the workers through a few old master bakers is a hopeless undertaking. As long as German conservatism does not openly and honestly swear a confession of guilt and vigorously take up the struggle against the Jewish and judaized parasitism outside and inside its ranks, and the struggle for German essence and interest in an all-encompassing sense, so long will it attract no manual laborer into its ranks. Like the Social-Democrats, the Conservatives are burdened with a heavy chain of class-tradition. They have forfeited the entitlement to be leaders; they must first win that for themselves.

Therefore a new movement is needed, which treats the whole German folk as an indissoluble unity, which accepts no class-antagonisms within the folk, for which the starting-point and final goal is what pertains to the folk, and which strives for a natural economic order instead of the current parasitic foreign bloodsucking. The unification of all genuinely productive persons of German blood and spirit, whether laborer, student, officer, civil servant, artist, or scholar, the gathering of all strugglers acting without regret for one Great Germany out of all strata of the German people: today that is called National-Socialism.

It will become the proud fortress, around which other Germans can build their houses. That is the way of the future!

____

1. Johann Gottlieb Fichte (1762 – 1814) was an early German idealist philosopher and a founder of German nationalism. He became associate professor of philosophy at the University of Jena. In his Addresses to the German Nation (1808) he urged the Germans to have national pride, and warned against giving citizenship to Jews. Ernst Moritz Arndt (1769 – 1860) was a German nationalist author and poet, and extraordinary professor at the University of Greifswald. Arndt became chairman of the history department in 1806 but had to flee to Sweden later that year for writing *Geist der Zeit*, which urged Germans to rebel against Napoleon. Arndt also agitated for the abolition of serfdom, and was noted for some strong anti-Jewish statements. These are the kinds of scholars that Rosenberg says in 1921 seem to have died out.

2. *Stuhlmeister* is a Freemasonic title equivalent to *worshipful master*, designating the president of a lodge.

3. *German-Nationals* refers to members of the *Deutschnationale Volkspartei*, or *DNVP*, a nationalist and monarchist party favored by landowners and industrialists. Eventually, because of inadequate public support for this party of the nationalist rich, the DNVP aligned itself with the NSDAP.

Reposted from: National-Socialist Worldview

← The Second Week of Arthur Topham's "Hate Speech" Trial in Canada's Supreme Court

Anti-White Propaganda →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

AP Stylebook: Stop Using Term 'Chain Migration,' Keep Using 'Dreamers'
May 10, 2018 2

How to Create White Racists
May 21, 2017 13

Is Criticism of Israel Already an Official Hate Crime in America?
December 4, 2019 11

Subscribe

Join the discussion

1 COMMENT most voted

Mike Walsh
5 years ago

The simple matter is that such trials could not be held before a properly constituted internationally recognised court. If they were I doubt there would be a single successful prosecution. You want proof ~ it is there before your eyes. Only through Stalinist show trials, victors trying the vanquished, were they able to land guilty verdicts. Not too difficult when defendants are tortured, denied legal representation, disallowed offering a defence such as questioning witnesses. I would hold as accessory to murder all media correspondents and palace publishers for reprinting the 'confessions' of tortured prisoners and claiming them… Read more »

3 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

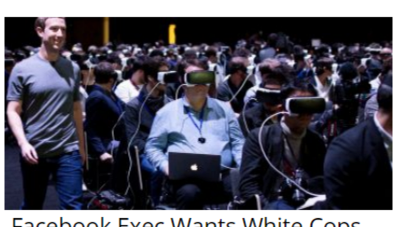
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

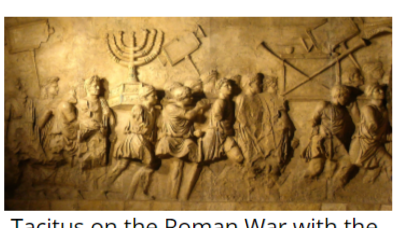
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago

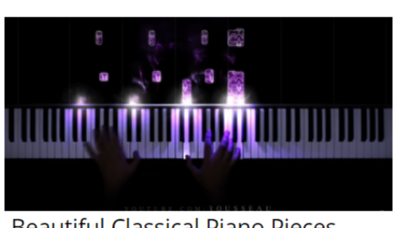
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds

Exiles from Fairyland


Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused

Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days


Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews


Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Tue Feb 2, 5:56:47pm **Paranoia1111:** To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.

Tue Feb 2, 5:57:18pm **Paranoia1111:** **@parthiatactics** Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha

Tue Feb 2, 5:58:02pm **parthiatactics:** Lol true forgot about that

Wed Feb 3, 7:55:44am **EternalStruggle1:**

Wed Feb 3, 4:50:54pm **TheSolarStorm:** I had to ban a Loki at some point

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 4
Visitors today : 546
Page views today : 1,026

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In

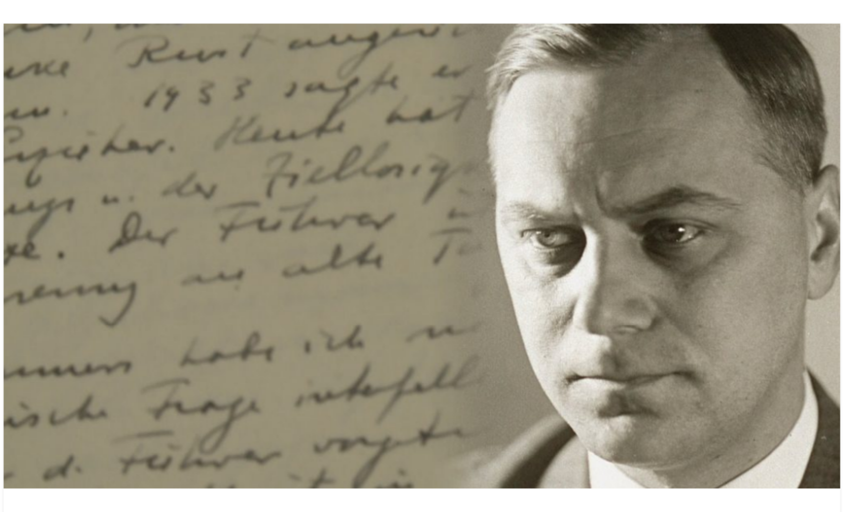
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN



Alfred Rosenberg on Christianity

June 11, 2016 · renegade · 2 Comments

by Alfred Rosenberg

from his *Memoirs* (1946)

What [Hitler's] own beliefs were he never told me in so many words. Once, at table, he said a high-placed Italian had asked him point-blank what his religious beliefs were. He had begged permission not to answer that question.

In his speeches Hitler frequently referred to Providence and the Almighty. I am certain that he was inwardly convinced of a fate predestined in its general outlines, but preferred not to formulate what parts compulsion and free will played. He became more and more convinced that Providence had entrusted him with a mission. This became noticeable upon his return from his incarceration in the Landsberg, and grew ever more evident after the *Machtübernahme*, until, toward the end of the war, it assumed positively painful proportions. This conviction that, as Bismarck had once been chosen to unite the northern Germans in one Reich, so he was chosen to bring the southern Germans (Austrians) into this Reich, was certainly deep-rooted in him.

As for the Christian concept of God, Hitler definitely rejected it in private conversations. That I know even though in the course of the years I heard only two or three pertinent remarks. Once he told me: "Look at the head of Zeus! What nobility and exaltation there are in those features!" About communion: "It is primitively religious to crush one's God with one's teeth." He held against Gothic art that it symbolised everything dark and brain-beclouding. Later on he granted at least the impressiveness of the cathedral in Straßburg.

When, in the course of one of these conversations, I ventured the opinion that one could not destroy the churches, but could merely attempt to fill them gradually with new people, he replied: "That is a very wise thought!"

Fundamentally, as far as his attitude was concerned, Hitler had very definitely discounted churches and Christianity, although he fully acknowledged the importance of their initial appearance on earth, granted everyone the right to his own conviction, and supported the Wehrmacht in its religious and confessional demands. In fact, by setting up a Church Ministry and instituting a Protestant Bishop of the Reich, he even tried to give the strife-torn Evangelicals a chance to unite in one all-embracing social group. For this purpose he received in audience a delegation of Protestant bishops. Afterward he spoke of this meeting with utter contempt. "You would think," he said at dinner one day, "that these gentlemen would understand that an audience with the Reich Chancellor is in a way a rather solemn affair. Instead they came garbed in their clerical robes, most of which were already a bit tacky with age, and the thing that was of the greatest importance for them was — their allowance! I'll say this much for the Catholics: if they had come, they would have been more dignified."...

At a big Munich handicraft exhibition a carved crucifix was on display along with many other objects. It was so painfully distorted, with stupid, popping eyes, that we considered it blasphemous. Hitler referred to it in one of his speeches, whereupon the authorities came to a similar conclusion and had it withdrawn. In other words, the young party, in spite of its freethinking, stood ready, if necessary, to fight all mockery — most often originating in Berlin — not only of national, but also of religious symbols. But this willingness to work hand in hand with religious circles, at least in some respects, was summarily rejected by them, not only at that time, but even more emphatically later on. This automatically led to a growing retaliatory enmity on the part of many of the followers of the National Socialist German Workers' Party. To us, however, it seemed as if the two churches missed an important moment in history.

* * *

At the focal point of all spiritual-psychological discussion stands Christianity, its personages, its relationship to the peoples and to the problems of our epoch. Was my attitude wrong, then, in the face of existing realities, in the face of the dignity inherent in durable historic figures? Or possibly even harmful, perhaps because existing social ties really should be preserved in these days of great fermentation, in contrast to my own persistent opposition to the churches and Christian dogma?

As indicated in the beginning, a certain heretical attitude grew up in me quite early, particularly during the confirmation lessons. But it received its strongest impetus, as was the case with so many others, from Houston Stewart Chamberlain's *Grundlagen des 19. Jahrhunderts* (*Foundations of the 19th century*).

The interminable discussions constantly carried on by European thinkers were a sign of inner truthfulness, that is, they were engaged in by genuine seekers of the truth. Nor is it important whether these people merely wanted to go back to the simple evangelical teachings, or whether, as scientists, they declined to accept the entire edifice of dogma. What is important and significant is their attitude as such, which ties the Albigensian Count de Foix to Luther, Goethe, and Lagarde. And even though Protestant believers, together with the Roman Church, have done their best to brush aside the following paragraphs as superficial rationalism, Copernicus' discovery still spells the end of the creed.

The theological opponents of my *Myth* have attacked me with all the weapons of antiquated dialectics. They have discovered ten single errors; I would be more than happy to admit others. The work was conceived during a busy time of political strife without the aid of a comprehensive card index. So memory misled me in connection with some historical dates; and the description of one incident or the other may also permit of a different interpretation than the one I gave. Besides, I frequently used drastic adjectives that simply had to hurt. In my old age I half intended to revise my *Myth*, eliminating everything time-conditioned in order to strengthen its basic concept. But the more I search my heart, the less reason I can find for retracting anything.

Since then the problem of Christianity has interested me... On a hike I came to the Monastery Ettal and looked over its church. Under the cupola I saw all around me, in glass showcases, skeletons clad in brocade gowns. On the skulls, bishops' mitres and abbots' caps; rings on the bony fingers. I hardly trusted my eyes and asked myself whether I was in Europe or somewhere in Tibet or Africa. A few days later I looked over the church on the *Fraueninsel* (Woman's Island) in the *Chiemsee* (Chiem Lake). Just as I passed a confessional, a blond peasant lad of about twenty, and more than six feet tall, fell on his knees next to me and propelled himself toward the confessional three feet away to start his whispering. And then I asked myself: *Is that what you have turned a proud people into, that it no longer understands the indignity of such an act?*

After I had left the monastery church at Ettal, I sat down at a wooden table in front of an inn across the road. Next to me sat a big, strong peasant with his little son whose nose hardly reached above the table top. The peasant drank his measure of beer, cut off huge pieces of sausage with his pocket knife, stuffed some of them into the boy's mouth, and also gave him a few sips of the liquid bread of Bavaria. This powerful, earth-bound figure quieted me down a bit, but actually brought home to me what later became the content of my religious-philosophical treatise: the fateful interrelation between an Oriental cult of revelation, and the German peasantry. Two wars had brought them into contact — the first at the time of the peasant's growth, the second, when his old gods lay dying — and both sides have attempted to create a union. The churches stirred Germanic ingredients into the acid of their own teachings, but they proved insoluble — harsh as the methods they used might be.

I have never used political power to undo my adversaries — though, after 1933, they made me the target of their harshest polemics. In my works I postulated that I was against all propaganda for leaving the Church, since Christianity is ennobled by the beliefs and the deaths of so many generations. Nobody can expect more tolerance.

Basically, the National Socialist movement was obliged to be tolerant; and each single individual could claim for himself the identical freedom of conscience which the churches apparently consider their exclusive property.

In 1933, Hitler concluded the concordat with the Vatican. Though personally not a participant, I considered this treaty completely justified. I always differentiated between spiritual battles among individuals or institutions and churches, and the attitude dictated by reasons of state. I studied the text of the concordat carefully and, because of my heretic way of thinking, occasionally shook my head; but eventually I came to the conclusion that this was, after all, just as much of a compromise as the four-power pact was, and as every foreign political treaty always will be.

I must confess, however, that I never bothered to learn in detail if and when the Führer broke this concordat, because I was aware of the fact that, after the initial overwhelming revolutionary surge had passed, bishops had begun a rather remarkable counter-propaganda campaign against the basic laws of the new Reich by way of sermons as well as Episcopal letters. That they sorely missed their worldly arm, the Centrist Party, was quite obvious. Thus I was not particularly inclined to believe that the Führer had planned from the very beginning to break an agreement which, after all, had been made quite cold-bloodedly. The concordat was primarily intended to help break through the foreign moral-political boycott ring, and it would have been positively idiotic to make this newly gained success illusionary by breaking the concordat itself, an act which merely would have added new opponents to those already so numerous.

I am unable to give an opinion on the beginning of the controversy. Frank, who is sitting next to me in the prisoners' dock, is of the opinion that it was probably due to our own negligence, since he himself had gone to Rome for this very reason. In all likelihood — as I am forced to conclude now — it was here that Heydrich's *Sicherheitspolizei* (Security Police) intervened by following up Himmler's personal investigations. How far Heydrich went I don't know; but these Episcopal letters, following historical precedent, seemed to me no more than attempts on the part of a church no longer in power to stage a comeback in the guise of persecuted religion. Be that as it may, if Hitler concluded the concordat for reasons of state, he simply had to overlook, for the same reasons, attacks in letters, occasional speeches by bishops, and so on.

I had carefully refrained from interfering with the execution of the concordat, conscious of the fact that, as looked upon from the perspective of high political expediency, I was somewhat of a burden to the movement. True, I had given Hitler the manuscript of my *Myth* before it went to press, had clearly characterised the book in its introduction as a personal confession, and did not have it brought out by the publisher of the party, but rather by an affiliated house. However, it did have the effect of a bombshell on a heretofore completely secure Centrist Party. The Centrists knew full well that the Social Democrats had to rely on the prelates to remain in office. The German Nationalists, in turn, were hoping for a coming reorganisation of a bourgeois regime which, again, could be accomplished only with the aid of the Centrists. Thus both these parties were careful not to publicise either their atheistic or Protestant attitudes. This apparently securely balanced situation was rudely shaken by the *Myth*, particularly since I was no longer completely unknown; and such an open demand as this — for the right to freely express an opinion at variance with the one accepted by the Church — was considered nothing short of sacrilegious. No use going into further details; all I want to say here is that I understand completely why the Führer did not add me to his cabinet. He was right, in spite of his promise that I was to join the *Auswärtige Amt* as an Under-secretary of State, and to wait for developments from then on. In view of my position I never reminded the Führer of his promise.

When the *Myth* was published in October, 1930, it was greeted with enthusiastic applause on the one hand, and by extraordinary attacks on the other. In Catholic regions doubts arose even in the ranks of the party. I told everyone that freedom of the spirit embraced not only the Catholic and Protestant confessions, but also such confessions as I had made and pointed out in the personal, and thus non-party, aspects of the book. The situation was particularly difficult for some of the Catholic clergymen who were in accord with quite a few of the social demands of the party. This was especially true for good old Abbot Schachleitner. He called the attention of several party functionaries to the fact that, in his opinion, I was endangering our entire movement. Thereupon I wrote Hitler a letter asking him to ignore my person completely, and to dismiss me from the service of the party if this seemed desirable. He replied — if memory serves me correctly, on the same sheet of paper — that he wouldn't think of it. Thus the book made its way through edition after edition. By 1944, a million copies had been distributed.

Hans Schemm was a teacher totally under the spell of Bayreuth's music, and particularly, as I found out in 1924, of Parsifal. In 1933, he became Bavarian Secretary of Education, and started out on a consciously Christian course. His old motto, "Our politics are Germany, our religion is Christ," was honourable; but in its official tone he went far beyond the tolerance agreed upon. However, I do want to emphasise here that I never quarrelled with Schemm, that I naturally granted him his freedom of conscience, just as I insisted upon the right to my own, and recognised that the new world we visualised could come into being only after a complete change of heart, something that certainly wasn't a matter of years but of generations.

Why the Führer permitted the Heydrichs to change our course by brute force, until pressure and counter-pressure were no longer distinguishable from each other, is a question which only the future may answer. True, there were reasons aplenty for defending our political and spiritual positions. I am not even thinking of the Centre's participation in the November revolution, nor of the separatist activities indulged in by the head of the party, Prelate Doctor Kaas. Actually I was much more upset by some of their public utterances, since these characterised the very essence of their entire attitude. At the Catholic Day at Constance, in 1923, it was said: "Nationalism is the greatest heresy of our times," a statement which was later frequently repeated — at a time when Polish supernationalism was directed in the most vicious fashion against Germany — primarily by Catholic priests. Another one came from Doctor Moenius, the editor of the *General Review*, a newspaper distributed in Bavarian schools, who wrote in his pamphlet, "Paris, the heart of France: Catholicism will break the backbone of all Nationalism" — a deliberate lie, considering Poland and Spain.

What bearing this had on Germany was made clear by his dictum that the Catholic segment of the population was located like a pole in the flesh of the nation, and would make the formation of a nationalistic state completely unthinkable. In this atmosphere Abbot Schachleitner (who, in spite of his complete Catholic integrity, was a National Socialist Gauleiter [provincial leader]) was forbidden to preach and read the mass; the deceased Catholic Gmeinder was denied a religious burial. In 1933, Cardinal Faulhaber cancelled the interdict against Schachleitner who, in the meantime, had become a veritable focal point of veneration and who, after reading his first mass, was solemnly escorted home from his church by Storm trooper men. The *Folkish Observer* published his picture, and also published the directives for Bavarian teachers by Schemm to preserve the Christian spirit in their teachings.

Joseph Wagner, Gauleiter of Bochum, and his family, were ardent Catholics who violently rejected my opinions on religion. Actually, as I learned, he was all for reducing my book to pulp. For my part, I left Wagner thoroughly alone, and had absolutely no feeling of satisfaction when, for reasons unknown to me, he was later dismissed from his post under circumstances which proved that Hitler was already on a dangerous road. Before some sort of Reichsleiter (Reich leaders') or Gauleiter (provincial leaders') conference, he read a letter of Wagner's (or of his wife's) in which he (or she) forbade their daughter to marry an S.S.-Leader because he wasn't a good enough Catholic. Hitler declared that, in spite of all his tolerance, he would not permit such intolerance. He dismissed Wagner from his post, leaving to further investigation the decision as to whether he should be permitted to remain a member of the party. That, to me, seemed a dubious procedure. The outcome of the investigation, carried on by six Gauleiter, was said to have been favourable to Wagner because Himmler had supposedly misinformed the Führer. So had Röver. Ley, with his eternal, whining motto "The Führer is always right," was reported to have declared that the investigation was dragging on too long anyway, that the letter had been no more than a subterfuge, that the Führer had the right to appoint or dismiss as he pleased, and so on. Röver refused to convict. But the entire affair, though unknown to me in detail, was altogether unpleasant. Wagner, I believe, remained in the party and was assigned to some other post.

One man with whom I was always on comradely terms was the Gauleiter of Westphalia-North, Doctor Alfred Meyer, captain during the First World War, prisoner of war in France, labourer, and clerk in his native city. A National Socialist since 1923, he was the first National Socialist alderman in his Westphalian home town. Not the heavy-set, broad-shouldered type, but a man of medium height, slender, dark-haired, with quiet blue eyes behind glasses. A cautious, thoughtful person who, although firm, never went to extremes, and who certainly led his Gau (province) exemplarily. It was his misfortune that his district was also the home of one of our bitterest enemies, Bishop Klemens August Count von Galen. Count van Galen, the future Cardinal, who died in 1946, shortly after he assumed the office conferred upon him in appreciation of his war against us, was one of those strong personalities whose choice of an ecclesiastical career had been due not only to tradition but also to the hope that he might rule some day. In Münster each stone reminded him of one of his ancestors who had ground every damned heretic under his heel and who was such a great warrior that even Louis XIV spoke of him with respect. This Prince of the Church was by no means quiet and scholarly, but enraged over the fact that he could no longer command bodies as well as souls. Following the old tried-and-true method, he began to complain about persecution.

Each tiny incident of these revolutionary times was put under a glaring spotlight. That a new generation, following the dictates of its own conscience, might think and act differently, was blasphemy to him. Completely without a sense of humour, he faced a new world with gnashing teeth. When I was advertised in 1935 as one of the speakers at a Gau conference, he wrote a letter to the president of that Gau demanding that my speech be forbidden, since it would result in the persecution of Christians. That was indeed an impudent challenge, but at least it threw light on his real attitude — an attitude which, if given power, is utterly unwilling to honour any other opinion but its own, and invariably calls upon the worldly arm of the Church to annihilate heretics, atheists, and so on. The Church, after all, is not so completely innocent of blame for what has happened in Germany. Unfortunately, the Himmler-Heydrich police answered this challenge, as has become clear in the meantime, in a most unworthy manner.

On a trip to the Bretagne, I felt the desire to go even farther south, to the country of the Albigenses. The struggles and fate of this huge sect of the Cathars had always interested me and, on closer acquaintance, moved me deeply. It was a queer movement, combining the religious desire for freedom of will and character which was essentially West Gothic, with the late Iranian mysticism that had reached France by way of Italy after the crusaders had come in contact with the Orient. Since the Cathars — that is, the pure ones — wanted to remain Christians, they chose from among the various epistles that of John. Against the religion of the worldly power of the Church of Peter they upheld the teachings of the Baraclete, the Merciful Saviour and God of Mercy. They rejected the Old Testament, avoided the use of any and all Jewish names — a significant attitude, different from that of the later Calvinists and Puritans who also searched for the pure teachings — and shunned even the name of Mary. The crucifix to them appeared an unworthy symbol since, they claimed, nobody would venerate the rope with which a human being, even though he be a martyr, had been hanged. They dedicated themselves to charity and taught religious tolerance, but did eventually introduce a certain social order with various religious ranks and deacons, and the saving consecration (CONSOLAMENTVM) by the laying on of hands.

The former military chaplain, Müller, was appointed Reich Bishop. He had originally been a chaplain in the navy, and had later joined General Blomberg in East Prussia when the latter was military commander of that district. This appointment was, in a manner of speaking, a vote of confidence for the army. To be sure, it soon became dubious whether or not he was the right person for the job. Little known, personally, he considered orthodox religious circles the opposition, and was later, without actually being demoted, treated rather shabbily by Church Secretary Kerrl.

Finally, the Führer himself definitely forbade any further attempts to help the Protestants organise, and simply let things drift. To bring about any sort of religious reform is one thing he never attempted. He always insisted that politics and the founding of religious organisations were two entirely different things. Besides, he added, our movement is too closely identified with the smell of beer and the rowdyism of tavern brawls. Nor can anyone breed a reformer by speeches and articles. If one exists, he will certainly call public attention to himself by growling and thundering.

At that time it was by no means true that the Wehrmacht was being seduced spiritually and religiously by the party, something that came about much later (under Himmler and Heydrich), and a goal toward which Bormann, as is obvious today, always steered. Thanks to influences already mentioned, the situation was actually just the reverse. It was primarily the matter of Sunday church attendance that caused such bad blood, and which, handled as it was, left an unpleasant taste in my mouth.

Those who later complained, perhaps with some justification, about religious intolerance, considered it their undeniable prerogative to order soldiers to attend church even though they were no longer communicants. That was considered part of their duties as soldiers. Beliefs at variance with those of the two official confessions were not recognised, and anyone who protested against this attitude in the name of the very religious freedom that had once been upheld by the Protestants themselves, was subjected to all kinds of chicanery.

Since most of the National Socialists were not church members, the reactivated reactionary officers who, as a matter of fact, really owed their promotions exclusively to the National Socialists, found revenge for their former political defeats by meting out particularly harsh treatment for our young men who had joined the Wehrmacht so enthusiastically. This attitude was perpetuated even during the 20s by openly snubbing these young men whenever their name came up for promotion. I received many complaints, all of which I passed on to Hess. In due time, and with great difficulty, we finally enforced a ruling that nobody was to be coerced into attending church. In retaliation, we learned the soldiers in question were made to scrub floors and perform other unpleasant duties. And in spite of an order forbidding these good Christians to persist in their chicanery, we kept on getting complaints. This was one of the causes of many future conflicts, as well as the springboard for Bormann's counteroffensive which eventually deprived the Wehrmacht of almost all right to any spiritual supervision of its members, an attitude quite as narrow-minded as that of the officers themselves.

The only point of view completely in accord with National Socialist theories would have been that of allowing every individual to seek and find religious consolation wherever he chose. Nobody should be forced to look for it among the existing confessions. To uphold his own religious beliefs is up to the individual; neither political nor police power must ever be used for or against any given conviction. Adolf Hitler always supported this dictum and, as Field Marshal Keitel told me, rejected all of Bormann's attempts to interfere. The confessional staff of the Wehrmacht was to be kept intact at whatever strength was required, a rule that was observed to the very end.

An officer in whom I recognised an attitude in accordance with the finest Prussian tradition, a man I saw quite frequently, was the future General Field Marshal Hans von Kluge. I had met him during some of my visits to Westphalia. He was a medium-sized, erect man, with a high forehead, slightly curved nose, cold blue eyes. He was reserved and generally sparing of words, but especially so with me.

I knew, of course, that I wasn't held in particularly high esteem by the officer corps; indeed, I could hardly expect anything else from such a religion-conditioned group. My *Myth* had met with considerable disapproval. I know, for example, that copies of the collective attack made against me by the Roman Church (it was entitled *Studieste*) had been sent by the various bishoprics to all higher military posts in an effort to do away with me scientifically.

But I want to make it clear, once and for all, that I never used my political position to prosecute those theological adversaries of mine.

At the end of 1939, the Führer accepted the suggestion that he give me a directive, addressed to party, state and Wehrmacht, to bring about and secure a unification of National Socialist philosophy. Odd characters had attached themselves to our various branches, and the Reich Ministry of Education vacillated considerably. I wanted to bring about a firm though non-sectarian attitude. My appointment had been agreed upon.

Then, suddenly, the Führer told me that Mussolini wanted to come into the war after all, and had asked him to do nothing at the moment that might aggravate the Church. My assuming office at this critical time would cause a great deal of disquiet. I agreed that under the circumstances my appointment would naturally have to be postponed. Much would have been different if Hitler had also used these reasons of state in connection with others who merited such treatment much more than I did. But since his feeling for Göbbels and Himmler was stronger than it was for me, these two were able to do the most unbelievable things without being restrained. Here, in this purely human soil, is the root of Adolf Hitler's great sins of omission which resulted in such ghastly consequences — that indefinable element of inconsistency, muddle-headedness, negligence and, in the long run, injustice that so frequently nullified his own considerations, plans, and activities.

What the police did was narrow-minded, sectarian, occasionally indecent. However, some day the churches themselves will be examined to determine whether their own behaviour since 1918 has been in accordance with what a great fate expected of them. Now that National Socialism lies prostrate, they have a new opportunity to gain respect and influence through active Christian charity, thus becoming a unifying force.

Until then, any philosophical discussion must needs be relegated to the background. No matter what the respective spiritual positions may be, today, after the collapse, the time for a final showdown between opposing philosophies has certainly not yet arrived. In their condemnation of a police regime, the churches ought to be careful not to condemn Himmler on such general charges as those our enemies fell back upon. In view of their own past, caution should be the watchword. Great philosophical changes need many generations to turn them into pulsating life. And even our present acres of death will someday bloom again.

From the *Memoirs* of Alfred Rosenberg (1946) via *Solar General*

Sourced from: National Vanguard – download the full book (PDF, 1.75 MB)

← Adolf Hitler and Gun Control Laws

DOJ: 'Laws that Keeps Men out of Women's Bathrooms Are Directly Contrary to American Values' →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Early Greek Philosophers
May 12, 2018 · 1

Moses Ordered a Massacre and Preached Slavery and Terror
January 23, 2019 · 5

The Businessmen of God
April 15, 2017 · 2

Top Authors
Kyle · Sinead · Meža Vilks · Quintus Sertorius · J. Belenger · Robert Heimdal · noble · HuckleBuck411 · Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

Recent Posts
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces
Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom
Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!
Paranoia1111: To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.
Paranoia1111: @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha
parthiatactics: Lol true forgot about that
EternalStruggle1:
TheSolarStorm: I had to ban a Loki at some point

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs
Name*
Email*
Subscribe

Subscribe
Join the discussion

2 COMMENTS · most voted

TheZOG · 4 years ago
CATHOLICISM AND NAZIS
http://pastebin.com/hhkNxxNf

Krav Maga is ghey · 2 years ago
"Here, in this purely human soil, is the root of Adolf Hitler's great sins of omission which resulted in such ghastly consequences — that indefinable element of inconsistency, muddle-headedness, negligence and, in the long run, injustice that so frequently nullified his own considerations, plans, and activities." In other words, Hitler had to make radically opposite forces coalesce, for the sake of Germany, forcing him at times to exercise the most uncomfortable acrobatic stretches despite his own plans which Rosenberg clearly agreed with. "However, some day the churches themselves will be examined to determine whether their own behaviour... Read more »

Recent Posts
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections
Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics
Users online: 8
Visitors today : 520
Page views today : 979

Log In
Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password
Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Alfred Rosenberg on the Old Testament

June 26, 2015 renegade 2 Comments

"Is it not more important now to promote this spiritual folkishly rooted life than to hang on inwardly to long fallen dogmatic idols?"

Taken from Dr. Alfred Rosenberg's The Myth of the Twentieth Century (first published in 1930):

"In discussion with learned theologians, I was further able to establish the following: they conceded to me that the evaluation of ancient history from the racial soul aspect was correct. But when I drew the conclusion that the Jews must then necessarily also have their own completely determined character— their blood linked idea of god—that consequently this Syrian [Rosenberg uses "Syrian" as a synonym for Levantine.] life and spiritual form did not concern us in the least, then the Old Testament dogma arose like The Great Wall of China between us; suddenly, the Jews appeared as an exception among Folks. In all seriousness, the Cosmic God was said to be identical with the dubious spiritual assertions of the Old Testament! Hebrew polytheism was elevated to a model of monotheism, and no deeper a knowledge had come to Lutheran theology from the original magnificent Aryan Persian idea of the world and the cosmic comprehension of God." –p. 9

"…this coming time affirms both the Strasburg cathedral as well as the Wartburg, and denies the arrogant Roman Centre just as it does the Jerusalem Old Testament. It draws more strength from the roots of Germanic drama, its architecture and music, than from the comfortless tales of the Jewish people." –p. 11

"…no sooner had Christianity become the state religion under Constantinus, than the old testament spirit of hatred showed its hideous face. The Christians at once demanded the application of the punishments prescribed in the old testament against the worship of idols. In Italy, with the exception of Rome itself, the temples of Jupiter were closed." –p. 87

"The Gospel of saint John, which still retains an aristocratic spirit, strove to defend Christianity against this collective bastardisation, orientalisation, and Judaisation. About the year 150, Markion, who was a Greek, once again represented the Nordic idea of a world order based on organic tension and hierarchical structure. This was in direct contrast to the Semitic conception of a capricious god who exercised a boundless despotism. Marcion therefore rejected the old testament as the book of laws of so false a deity. Similar efforts were made by a few of the Gnostics." –p. 88

"Chiliasm, which has also poisoned many other protestant movements up to the present day, was imbibed from the old testament. It led Czech farmers to abandon their goods and property in imminent anticipation of the kingdom of god on earth…" –p. 109

"A science of our kind could as little emerge from the world picture offered in the old testament as it could from the witchcraft and demonology of the African." –p. 116

"Originally, the Hebrews and Jews had been involved in an entirely pluralistic theology. To be sure, their tribal god looked after their interests and they after his, but none doubted that other gods of other peoples were just as real and effective as Jehovah. It was under the Persian empire that the Jews first learned of a universal, cosmic god, Ahura Mazda (the god of light) and of his enemy, dark Ahriman. They were later taken over as a universal despot—Jehovah— and his rival, Satan. The Jew gradually rid himself of all pluralisms, placing Shaddai Jehovah at the centre of all things, with himself as his authorised servant. Thus he created a focal point for himself, and this has preserved and bred his thinking, his race and his type—even if purely parasitic —up to the present day and despite any marginal racial mixing. Even when recreant Jews abjured Jehovah, they only put in his place what was essentially the same concept under other names. This they called humanism, liberty, liberalism, class. From these there reemerged the same old rigid Jehovah, breeding his offspring under a variety of designations. Since Jehovah is conceived as being materially effective, the rigid Jewish insistence upon one single god is interwoven with practical material concerns—that is, materialism— and the most sterile philosophical superstition, for which the old testament, the Talmud and Karl Marx represent closely related visions. This static self assertion is the metaphysical ground for the strength and tenacity of the Jew, as well as for his cultural sterility and parasitism." –p. 120

"The reaction in Europe against the crippling weight of the church was powerful enough to force a lasting spiritual pluralism into the Jewish Roman theology. Thus one can quite justifiably speak of catholicism and its saints as a polytheistic belief. By catholicism we mean, of course, the religious phenomenon, not the political entity. But in spite of this development, the centralised authority of the churches strengthened a static and monistic outlook in Europe and, by way of the attached new testament, smuggled the spirit of the old testament into a protestantism which was originally individualistic." –p. 121

"Much later, Luther did cast aside the Jews and their lies, and declare that he no longer had anything to do with Moses. But by then the bible had become a popular work, and the prophecies of the old testament integral to religion. As a result, the Judaisation and torpidity of our life were pushed a step further, and it is no wonder that thenceforth blond German children were forced every Sunday to sing: To you, to you, O Jehovah, will I sing; for where is such a god as you?" –p. 121

"Nothing reveals more clearly the futility and falseness of our churches than that they prate of things which have nothing to do with religion, and that they still defend doctrines in which they no longer believe. They are entirely correct when they argue that if the old testament or the Nicene creed were pried out of the structure of the church, the corner stones would be lacking and the whole building would collapse." –p. 124

"Before it could fully blossom, the joyous message of German mysticism was strangled by the anti European church with all the means in its power. Nevertheless, the message has never died. The great sin of protestantism has been that instead of listening to the former, it made the so called old testament into a folkish book, and interpreted the Jewish texts literally. The present period of renewed spiritual readiness will either listen to the message of German mysticism, or end up under the feet of the old forces before it has had time to unfold, like many past attempts at a transformation from Roman Jewish poisoning." –p. 177

"The doctrine of freedom of the soul is one of freedom from god. The doctrine of detachment signifies the utter rejection of the old testament and its ideas, along with the sickly sweet pseudomysticism of later times." –p. 180

"The unapproachable terrifying god enthroned over all; the Jehovah of the so called old testament who is praised in contrition and prayed to in fear." –p. 194

"The ANALOGIA ENTIS (if one leaves out an assumption of creation of the world from nothing) has been forced on the Nordic European spirit by the old testament." –p. 195

"In the entire old testament we find no trace of belief in immortality, unless it be the reflection of the proven outward effect of the Persians on the Jews during the banishment. The Jewish aim is the creation of a paradise on earth. For this purpose, as is stated in the later holy books, the righteous (that is, the Jews) will creep into the promised land from their graves all over the world, emerging through holes bored in the earth by unknown forces solely for them. The Targum, the Midraschim, and the Talmud describe with delight this magnificent state of affairs in the expected paradise. The chosen people will then rule over the entire world. All other peoples will become its slaves. They will die and be born again in order to go anew to hell. The Jews, however, will not go there, but will lead a blessed life on earth. Jerusalem will be rebuilt in the most splendid way. The sabbath boundaries will be set with jewels and pearls. If anyone should have debts to pay, then he will need only tear a pearl from the hedge and he will become free of all obligations. Fruit will ripen every month, grapes will grow as large as an entire room, grain will grow of its own accord, the wind will blow the corn together, and the Jews will only need to shovel up the meal. Eight hundred varieties of roses will grow in the gardens, and streams of milk, balsam, honey and wine will flow through Palestine. Every Jew will possess a tent over which a golden vine will grow on which thirty pearls will hang. Under every vine will stand a table with jewels. In this paradise 800 kinds of flowers will bloom. In the midst the Tree of Life will grow, radiating 500,000 kinds of taste and scent. Seven clouds will lie over the tree, and the Jews will knock its branches so that its magnificent perfume is wafted from one end of the world to the other.

This land of milk and honey grew with religious sanction and then celebrated its rebirth in Jewish Marxism with its splendid future state. The greed of the Jews exists because of their bankrupt theology, whether of the past or present. At the same time, they almost completely lack a truly spiritual and artistic creativity. The primary religious element is lacking. The outward belief in immortality has been given only a superficial adjustment to an essentially alien outlook. It has never been an inwardly determined driving force." –pp. 263-264

"The figure of Shylock cannot please us as such since the thought of him contradicts our spiritual precepts. Seldom does a creation impress us in the same degree as this figure, because it is racially spiritually perfect in itself. It is outwardly conditioned, encompassing all Jewish racial features from the rock pictures of Egypt up to Trotsky. Spiritually, Shylock portrays the essence of the old testament ideal—as well as the essence of the figures from the Talmud—up to the modern Wall Street banker. This thousand year old organism represented in Shylock is also the new creation of the Jewish essence—just as the Margrave Rüdiger and Faust represented the Nordic." –pp. 291-292

"The belief in immortality becomes more and more a condition for us under which we can alone maintain life in a Jewish German state which is mistakenly fabricated out of clay and iron. The religious concept of Christianity is false. True religion is the personal relationship to god. True worship is the unconditional present ….. Paul brought the old testament into the church." –p. 319

"The tragic thing about the spiritual history of the last hundred years is that the churches have made the liberal materialistic outlook their own. They then defended their position in the field of science instead of operating in their own sphere of values. And it is even more tragic that they had to do this since they were developed historically. They had proclaimed old testament tales to be true. The later materialistic legends were the fundamental constituent of their totality. Thus the Darwinian era was able to create enormous confusion." –p. 406

"Accordingly, the so called old testament must be abolished once and for all as a book of religion. By this, the unsuccessful attempt of the last one and a half thousand years to make us spiritually into Jews will be eliminated. This is an attempt for which we, among other things, had to thank our terrible materialistic Jewish rulers." –p. 409

"The powerful preacher and the angry man in the temple, the man who impelled others along with him and whom they all followed, not the sacrificial lamb of Jewish prophecy, not the crucified, is today the formative ideal which shines forth to us from the Gospels. And if it cannot shine forth, then the Gospels are dead.

The scientific criticism of the text has made such rapid progress that all technical prerequisites for a comprehensive new creation are present. The Gospel of Mark probably contains, even if with additions, the real core of the message of the child of god. This stands in opposition to the Semitic doctrine of the slave of god. The Gospel of John was the first gentile interpretation. We find here the eternal polarity of good and evil in contrast to the old testament delusion that Jehovah created good and evil out of nothing. Simultaneously he said of his world that it was very good, in order to then himself become the instigator of lies, deceit and murderous deeds. Mark still knew nothing of Jesus other than as the fulfiller of the Jewish idea of the Messiah. Thus, Matthew and Paul have provided us with the misfortune of the entire western cultural world." –p. 409

"John has interpreted Jesus in a genial way. He recognised that here one was dealing with an anti Jewish spirit hostile to the old testament. But this has been covered over by a Jewish tradition which was linked with the spiritual waste products of the Hellenic world shaped anew in the Roman church." –p. 411

"The German Faith Communities have hitherto not passed into a stage beyond a theoretical beginning. The practical attempts have not been encouraging. But in whatever manner these develop, the research carried out by these bodies in the realm of Nordic religious history will nevertheless form the yeast which will permeate the former catholic and the former Lutheran components of the German church. In place of the old testament pimps and cattle dealer stories, the Nordic sagas and legends will appear, at first simply told, and later represented through symbols. It is not the dream of hatred and murderous messiahism, but the dream of honour and freedom which must be kindled through Nordic, Germanic sagas—from Odin by way of the old folkish tales up to Eckehart and Walther von der Vogelweide. It will be reserved for a genial hand to select from the spiritual sediment of millennia the hitherto neglected pearls of the German spirit and to bind them together organically. What is temporal, Roman and Jewishly conditioned appears clearer than ever today. But all the more distinctly the real heartbeat of our folkish tales resounds. We hear tales of Eckehart and Luther in our ears. For more mature pupils a vivid picture of religious searching from Iran, India, indeed also from Hellas, will unroll, alien and yet simultaneously closely related. The longing to give the Nordic race soul its form as German church under the sign of the folkish Myth, that is for me the greatest task of our century. Just as the Roman Myth of the representation of god by the pope comprised very different peoples and opposing directions and bound them, so will the Myth of the blood, once grasped, bind like a magnet all personalities and religious communities, irrespective of their diversities, in a clear structure bearing relationship to a centre. Thus, we have a life creating arrangement transformed into the folkish totality. The coming life will then clarify and determine individual details of its structure. No one can foresee them today. " –p. 416

"The Roman whore and the old testament superintendent will gradually lose their power over individual personalities, and, consequently, also over political activities. The first prerequisites for a religious, but, then, also, for a cultural and state lifestyle will be created. The new German racial church will make changes in the Roman ritual. It will abandon sermons about slaves and scapegoats and the lamb of god. It will forget about claiming that Peter founded the Roman church. There will be no more talk of the fulfilment of the old testament, of Indulgences or of miraculous powers. A corresponding alteration of external rites will also have to result. We will work hand in hand with the great literature of enlightenment, which is to be spread by the spiritual heads of the German church within their existing communities." –pp. 416-417

"The old testament and its scientific truths have been proven false." –p. 424

← Red Ice Creations: Charleston Church Shooting Teaser
Black Sun Songs →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

May Marriages
May 7, 2020 0

Facebook Suspends Pages That 'Shame Pedophiles'
January 6, 2019 11

German Doctors Absolutely Destroy the Fake Coronavirus Panic
March 29, 2020 29

Subscribe

Join the discussion

2 COMMENTS most voted

Faith and Action | Renegade Tribune
5 years ago

[…] noted that this was a good book for those who wished to give their children something better than "the Jewish myths of the Old Testament." The author was in charge of military education for the Hitler Youth. It was published by the […]

2 Reply

Alfred Rosenberg on the Old Testament | Völkisch-Paganism
5 years ago

[…] Originally posted at: Renegade Tribune […]

1 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

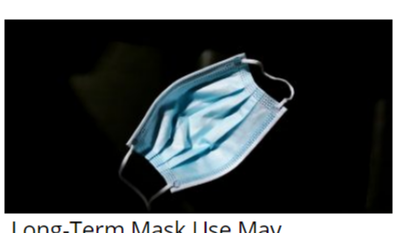
Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

Subscribe!

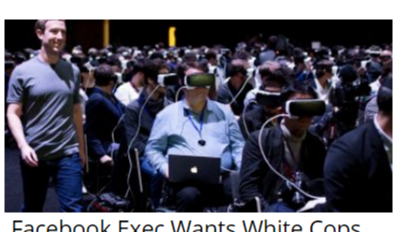
Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago



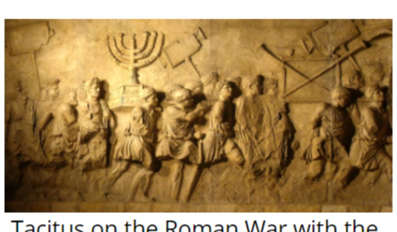
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds

Exiles from Fairyland

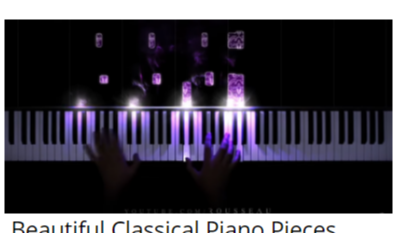


Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused

Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days



Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews



Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)

Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)

Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Paranoia1111: To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.

Paranoia1111: @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha

parthiatactics: Lol true forgot about that

EternalStruggle1:

TheSolarStorm: I had to ban a Loki at some point

Type here to send a message

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 6
Visitors today : 552
Page views today : 1,036

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Alfred Rosenberg on the Racial Soul

December 19, 2016 renegade 1 Comment

Introduction by N. Wolf: The following is a collection of excerpts from *The Myth of the Twentieth Century* by Alfred Rosenberg, the greatest National Socialist philosopher. There are many important concepts and ideas presented in this masterpiece which he wrote, but the most important is the concept of the Race Soul. This idea, that there are two sides to race, the biological and the spiritual, is an idea that had not been widely acknowledged until Rosenberg's work.

It is an unfortunate fact that many people do not take the time to read this book of wonderful insight either because they cannot acquire it or do not want to read it off of a computer. The purpose of these quotes gathered here is of course useful to summarize Rosenberg's concept of the Race Soul so that it will be known and understood by more people.

THE MYTH OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, INTRODUCTION TO THE THIRD EDITION, ALFRED ROSENBERG

We on our side do not deny very diverse influences: landscape and climate and political tradition; but all this is outweighed by blood and the blood linked character. Things evolve around the reconquest of this order of rank.

To reestablish the ingeniousness of healthy blood, is perhaps the greatest task upon which man can set himself today. At the same time, this affirmation gives evidence of the sad situation of the body and the spirit, that such a deed has become a vital necessity. A contribution to this great coming act of liberation of the 20th century is what the present book intends to be. Not only the shaking up of many awakening men, but also of opponents, is the desired result.

THE MYTH OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, BOOK I THE CONFLICT OF VALUES, CHAPTER I, RACE AND RACE SOUL

Today one of those epochs is beginning in which world history must be written anew. The old images of the human past have faded, the outlines of leading personalities are distorted, their inner driving forces falsely interpreted, their whole nature for the most part totally misjudged. A youthful life force — which also knows itself to be age old — is impelled toward form; an ideology, a world view, has been born and, strong of will, begins to contend with old forms, ancient sacred practices, and outworn standards. This means no longer historically but fundamentally; not in a few special domains but everywhere; not only upon the heights but also at the roots.

And this sign of our times is reflected in a turning away from absolute values, that is to say, in a retreat from values held to be beyond all organic experience, which the isolated ego once devised to create, by peaceful or violent means, a universal spiritual community. Once, such an ultimate aim was the Christianising of the world and its redemption through the second coming of Christ. Another goal was represented by the humanist dream of mankind. Both ideals have been buried in the bloody chaos of the Great War, and in the subsequent rebirth out of this calamity, despite the fact that now one, and now the other, still find increasingly fanatical adherents and a venerable priesthood. These are processes of petrifaction and no longer of living tissue: a belief which has died in the soul cannot be raised from the dead.

Humanity, the universal church, or the sovereign ego, divorced from the bonds of blood, are no longer absolute values for us. They are dubious, even moribund, dogmas which lack polarity and which represent the ousting of nature in favour of abstractions. The emergence in the nineteenth century of Darwinism and positivism constituted the first powerful, though still wholly materialistic, protest against the lifeless and suffocating ideas which had come from Syria and Asia Minor and had brought about spiritual degeneracy. Christianity, with its vacuous creed of ecumenicalism and its ideal of HUMANITAS, disregarded the current of red blooded vitality which flows through the veins of all peoples of true worth and genuine culture. Blood was reduced to a mere chemical formula and explained in that way. But today an entire generation is beginning to have a presentiment that values are only created and preserved where the law of blood still determines the ideas and actions of men, whether consciously or unconsciously. At the subconscious level, whether in cult or in life, man obeys the commands of the blood, as if in dreams or, according to natural insight, as a happy expression describes this harmony between nature and culture. But culture, with the growth of all subconscious activity and of expanding consciousness and knowledge, becomes more and more intellectual, and ultimately engenders not creative tension but, in fact, discord. In this way, reason and understanding are divorced from race and nature and released from the bonds of blood. The ensuing generation falls victim to the individualistic system of intellectual absolutes, and separates itself more and more from its natural environment, mixing itself with alien blood. It is through this desecration of the blood that personality, people, race and culture perish. None who have disregarded the religion of the blood have escaped this nemesis — neither the Indians nor the Persians, neither the Greeks nor the Romans. Nor will Nordic Europe escape if it does not call a halt, turning away from bloodless absolutes and spiritually empty delusions, and begin to hearken trustingly once again to the subtle welling up of the ancient sap of life and values.

Once we recognise the awesome conflict between blood and environment and between blood and blood as the ultimate phenomenon beyond which we are not permitted to probe, a new and, in every respect, richly coloured picture of human history becomes manifest. This recognition at once brings with it the knowledge that the struggle of the blood and the intuitive awareness of life's mystique are simply two aspects of the same thing. Race is the image of soul. The entire racial property is an intrinsic value without relationship to material worshippers who apprehend only discrete events in time and space, without experiencing these events as the greatest and most profound of all secrets.

Racial history is therefore simultaneously natural history and soul mystique. The history of the religion of the blood, however, is conversely the great world story of the rise and fall of peoples, their heroes and thinkers, their inventors and artists.

THE MYTH OF THE TWENTIETH CENTURY, BOOK III THE COMING REICH, CHAPTER VII THE ESSENTIAL UNITY

"This unity also holds for German history, for its men, its values, for the very old and new Myth, and for the supporting ideas of German folkhood. One form of Odin is dead, that is, the Odin who was the highest of the many gods who appeared as the embodiment of a generation still given up to natural symbolisms. But Odin as the eternal mirrored image of the primal spiritual powers of Nordic man lives today just as he did over 5,000 years ago. Hermann Wirth finds traces of decline also in the ancient world of gods and influences of the Eskimo race. This may be so, but does not influence what is actually Germanic. He embodies himself in honour and heroism, in the creation of song and or art, in the protection of law and in the eternal search for wisdom. Odin learned that through the guilt of the gods, through the breaking of the bond to the builders of Valhalla, the race of the gods must perish. Despite this decline, he nevertheless commanded Heimdall to summon the Aesir with his horn for the final decisive battle. Dissatisfied, eternally searching, the god wandered through the universe to try to fathom his destiny and the nature of his being. He sacrificed an eye so that he might participate in the deepest wisdom. As an eternal wanderer he is a symbol of the eternally searching and becoming Nordic soul which cannot withdraw self confidently back to Jehovah and his representatives. The headstrong activity of the will, which, at first, drives so roughly through the Nordic lands in the battle songs about Thor, showed directly at their first appearance the innate, striving, wisdom seeking, metaphysical side in Odin the Wanderer. But the same spirit is revealed once again with the great, free Ostrogoths and the devout Ulfilas. It is also revealed, in accordance with the times, in the strengthened Knights Order and in the great Nordic western mystics as seen in their greatest spirit, Meister Eckehart. When, in Frederick's Prussia, the soul which once gave birth to Odin was revived at Hohenfriedberg and Leuthen, it was also reborn in the soul of the Thomas church cantor, Bach, and in Goethe. From this viewpoint our assertion will appear deeply justified, that a heroic Nordic saga, a Prussian march, a composition by Bach, a sermon by Eckehart, and a monologue by Faust, are only varied experiences of one and the same soul. They are creations of the same will. They are eternal powers which were first united under the name Odin and which later gained form in Frederick the Great and Bismarck. As long as these powers are operative, as long as Nordic blood mixes with a Nordic soul and will, Nordic man will be active and work in mystic union. This is the prerequisite of every true to type creation."

> The racially linked soul is the measure of all our ideas, our striving will and actions, the final measuring rod of our values.

← In Memoriam John Amery   Incendiary Radio: The Divided States of America →

renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

The Ever-Living Ones
November 9, 2018 0

The Cult of Fairies, Spirits, and the Dead
September 9, 2019 0

Spiritual Science: The Breath of Life
July 27, 2015 1

Subscribe

Join the discussion

1 COMMENT most voted

Lorenz Kraus
4 years ago

Here's a good narration... https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NUhYJ2crKQk

+ 1 − Reply

Top Authors

Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

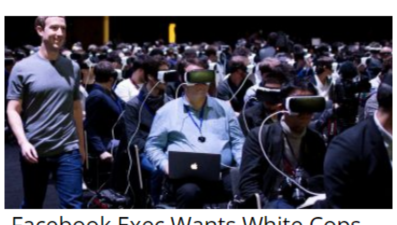
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago

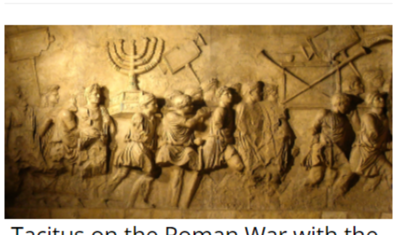
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds

Exiles from Fairyland

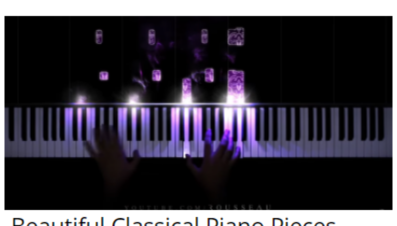


Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused

Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days



Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews



Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)

Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)

Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)

Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)

Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)

Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)

Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Tue Feb 2, 5:56:47pm **Paranoia1111:** To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.

Tue Feb 2, 5:57:18pm **Paranoia1111:** @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha

Tue Feb 2, 5:58:02pm **parthiatactics:** Lol true forgot about that

Wed Feb 3, 7:55:44am **EternalStruggle1:**

Wed Feb 3, 4:50:54pm **TheSolarStorm:** I had to ban a Loki at some point

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 10
Visitors today : 520
Page views today : 974

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Renegade Tribune

LATEST FEATURED SECTIONS AUTHOR REGISTRATION CONTACT LOG IN

Alfred Rosenberg on the Relationship Between Marxism and World Capitalism

November 17, 2019 renegade 1 Comment

By Alfred Rosenberg

Germany's Future: The National-Socialist Movement
Völkischer Beobachter, 26-27 February 1928
Translation by Hadding Scott, 2011

1 We are all more or less enthusiastic readers of the *Münchener Neuesten Nachrichten* (*Munich's Latest News*). We know that this international newspaper has established correspondents in all states; therefore we were quite astonished a few days ago to read in it that only now was it learned that any relationship existed between Marxism and World Capitalism. It says that the world was advised of that only after the announcement appeared in the current issue of the *Süddeutsche Monatshefte*[1] three weeks ago!

One can perhaps accept such admissions with some humor. Nevertheless we must state that it is an insolence beyond compare that in a city where this problem was fought and battled eight years ago[2] under the eyes of the editorial staffs of the biggest newspapers, only today is it announced in this newspaper that something of that sort occurred. This is only one example among thousands of how the so-called national upper class of the folk and the so-called "major media" behave toward vital questions, and how they try to silence every new rising power as soon as it touches a problem that hitherto was considered off-limits. Here in Munich hundreds upon hundreds of gatherings have taken place; every day our newspaper struggles to enlighten the public about questions that here in the *Münchener Neueste Nachrichten* are supposedly being revealed now for the first time.[3]

In this regard we must declare that even we, who struggle as a people's movement for this enlightenment, are not the first to illuminate this relationship between Marxism and Capitalism. We know thanks to those Germans of the past who already indicated these things with a prophetic eye: there was the great Moltke, who, seeing the dress-rehearsal for the Bolshevik Revolution, the Paris Commune, declared openly in the Reichstag that the Paris Communards had stormed the small businesses while the palaces of the Rothschilds were protected by special garrisons; meanwhile Eugen Duehring and Paul de Lagarde were lonely prophets who did not reach the mass of the people. Only now our age is called to bring their names again to honor. But even the leaders of the Social-Democracy have known very clearly not only today but since decades ago what a close relationship their movement had to those powers that today rule the entire world. In the year 1903 the big capitalist and Social-Democrat Paul Singer[4] proclaimed in the Reichstag with open cynicism that the Social-Democratic Party would protect the stock-exchange in order thereby to hasten the social revolution. Marx declared that he supported free trade because it would cause the social revolution to erupt[5].

The leaders knew very clearly that the stock market and its capital represented a subversive element in national and economic life. On 9 November 1918 came the test of whether these arrangements had been understood merely as ways to undermine the old system. The Social-Democratic leaders did not impose a heavy tax on the stock market, which they knew to be subversive; rather they proclaimed brotherhood with it before the entire people. The *Berliner Tageblatt*[6] today can dare before the eyes of millions of workers to call Herr Scheidemann[7] a friend and comrade in the common struggle. In fall 1924 the *Vorwärts*[8] ventured, as the abhorrent Dictate of Versailles was hung over Germany on behalf of stock-finance, to present the rising sun[9] and the dollar-sign together, and proudly to proclaim that this development lay in the evolution of Social-Democratic politics. Since that day German workers and the German people have labored and paid eight million goldmarks per day for the satisfaction of these brothers and friends of Social-Democracy.

If earlier some great men had indicated the danger of the undermining of German-consciousness, they nonetheless did not reach the people with it. After 9 November 1918, in the midst of the deepest catastrophe of the German people, arose the uneasy question of how this collapse was possible, and which powers had had a part in it. The feeling was in the air even in small and middle-sized cities at that time, but nowhere more clearly and consciously than in Munich, that this collapse could not have been an accident, not a military failure, but was the consequence of a movement consciously directed, determined by instinct, and pushed for decades.

If today we look back on our eight years of struggle, we are entitled to say that eventually it will be designated a political miracle that, in the midst of the deepest catastrophe of a people, its most conscious element picks itself up undiscouraged so as to go about constructing a new state based on a new theory of government [*Staatsgedanken*]. Everybody sensed at the time that we were living in one of those periods when the old [order] was shattered, the old society reduced to rubble, and old traditions had to give way to new ideas of life, and we have sensed looking back that, while such epochs of revaluation have often occurred in our contemporary history, like deep chasms separating different ways of life, nonetheless an essential difference exists between the past and the present.

Today we stand before the fact that all powers of the Underman have been set free so as to destroy [*vernichten*] the last substance, in moral and racial regards, of Germandom. The 9th of November 1918 signified the rising of the yeast, the ferment of the scum that is present in every people, which through envy and high treason seizes power, and today this less-valuable Underman rules over the valuable forces of the German people.

In what manner all racial and moral values of the German nation today are being deliberately buried, we can observe daily in the Berlin press, in Berlin's weekly newspapers and monthly magazines, whose assault is directed no longer as previously against certain externalities; instead, at stake are the deepest and greatest values that in general have sustained the German people. We can see that in the Jewish-run "international newspapers" the German officer corps is depicted as a cesspool of the nation, and that it is very often said: *beat the German officer corps to death; only then is room created for a German culture.* In the Jewish *Weltbühne* (*World Stage*) Ignaz Wrobel[10] calls German soldiers "patriotic asses, brutal death-officers, and progeny of a Ludendorff … beastly soldiers, bulldogs and sergeants of the Kaiser's army." By no German court has this man been brought to account; he was the Paris correspondent of the *Vossische Zeitung*[11].

Notorious traitors to our country sit on kangaroo committees of inquiry and judge whether German soldiers in dire straits had shot spies before the court could get involved. We witness the remarkable fact that in all these "kangaroo murders" it is not investigated whether the one shot really was a spy or not. We see it as a deliberate trampling of the national sense of honor when men who have bled from sixty-four wounds are later locked up as "kangaroo murderers" in cells where previously a sex-killer sat.

Those are the signs that consciously and deliberately, day by day, something of the core of the nation is being eroded in order to destroy it so that in the future resistance will be no longer possible. A former president of the Senate, Baumbach, says that today justice has become the maidservant of politics. This statement is consistent with the brutal frankness of the National-Socialists. And if we ask ourselves, how is it possible that today all German values are thus trampled underfoot, we must answer: *Because we have forgotten that without the idea of honor no folk can exist.*

Today we stand before the fact that the highest values of Germandom are no longer present in the life of the state and in the administration of justice. The Germanic legal system developed from self-help to the honor of the clan and to the honor of the tribe, and then the defense of honor was taken over by the state, which bears legitimacy to the degree that it is able to defend the honor of a totality. We can see that an insult to Germandom could be prosecuted by a government attorney. We can also see that the *Weltbühne* is able to speak of a "Whore Germania" without anyone lifting a finger to seize this lad by the collar. That is the deepest calamity that a people can experience.

Nevertheless on 9 November 1918 in thousands of Germans something new came to life, and the highest value arose, which should bind us all together today. Here for the first time was born that which appears to us today as the highest and holiest: a racial and type-based folkdom.

This worldview led us not only to contemplate today's situation under a new illumination, but also to view history in a different light. Thus we see that the frequently mentioned Light from the East has faded, that all culture-creating deeds have progressed from West to East, and it is certain that before the Germanic peoples founded all the states of Europe, quite long before that, Nordic waves went over the Alps to Rome, Greece, Persia, and India,[12] where racially characteristic cultures and racially characteristic art arose, and that only the Germanic Eveningland ever created similar values again, although in new forms.

For the National-Socialist movement two fundamental demands derive from that: the unconditional vigorous defense of the race and the unconditional defense of national honor. The former is the physical substance, the latter the innermost value. What economic program and political possibilities will result later, no man can know. Ultimately it is not programs that we want to cultivate. At the beginning and end of the National-Socialist movement stands the Germanic person, outwardly healthy and inwardly valuable. From this fundamental awareness again two other demands result: active nationalism, which means the securing of the entire territory against hostile neighbors, the protection of seventy-million Germans amid the various races and peoples of Europe, and in another direction, a just-as-active socialism, which means securing the individual against any exploitation by private powers.

Nationalism pertains mainly to foreign policy while socialism is the domestic complement. Corresponding manifestations are the army and the police. We want to bring together the two currents that splash around the middle, the strongly nationalist movement and the strongly socialist movement purged of Marxism. Therefore National-Socialism distinguishes itself from the religion of the Second Reich — from National-Liberalism — which is distinguished on the one side by unlimited exploitation, on the other by charity. On one side the ladle of finance scoops away small savings; on the other side nursing homes and hospitals appear. This is most evident today in America, where exploitation has already become acondition that is encouraged. The stock-jobber who has robbed a people for 60 years, in the 65th year builds a hospital for his victims.

Against this age led today by Marxism we have declared a struggle to the end. National-Socialism clearly distinguishes itself in terms of worldview, and cultivates personality in the knowledge that it is soil-bound and race-bound, and that its ultimate goal is service to the organism of the folk [*Volksorganismus*]. If somebody declares to us that the German should sacrifice himself for the great European Idea, we declare that all Europe could go to ruin if the German folk must suffer harm.

Whenever such thoughts are pronounced, then come the Men of Darkness [*Dunkelmänner*] from all camps and say, *That is idolatry of the nation*. They, who today have only one idol, their party and their moneybag, who look o daily as all German values are trampled in the mud, dare to proclaim that. Indeed while the film about Luther was banned, the same ministry declared that it found no reason to ban the Negro opera *Jonny Spielt Auf* (*Jonny Strikes Up*). This disgraceful Black piece is being presented at sixty German opera-houses. It culminates in the glorification of the Negro atop the globe carrying the stolen violin of a German, and at his side an Aryan girl that has been raped [*ein vergewaltigtes arisches Mädchen*].

Several weeks ago a wonderful book appeared, the *Briefe* (*Letters*) of Houston Stewart Chamberlain, that great man, to whom we owe a fine interpretation [*Weltbild*] of our history, and who at the end of his life strongly supported Adolf Hitler. We see that this tireless fighter for Germany's honor and greatness knew precisely the weakness up in the diplomatic classes, and with a bleeding heart how he complained that, while strong personalities were creatively active in all fields, nonetheless in the upper classes a decadence prevailed that could result in catastrophe. "The day is approaching," he wrote, "when that society will be swept away. By what method this will happen, I know not, but it must be and it will therefore be."

The National-Socialist movement will always acknowledge that the point of origin already contained within it all possibilities for the future. It cannot be otherwise. If one pursues a definite direction from the start and beholds the vision of a new state, one will be able to find many fine things along the way. But fulfillment remains already determined in the point of origin, in the preservation of the type-based folk, in the preservation of those character-values that for millennia have been fruitful everywhere that Germanic life determined them. If all great men of the German past — Bismarck, Freiherr vom Stein, Lagarde — could look down on this honorable, character-filled struggle that our movement has been conducting for eight years, they would bless this movement. Frederick the Great, in the greatest need after a lost battle, once wrote the following words:

> Never will I experience the moment that would compel me to conclude a disadvantageous peace. No speech, however clever, will bring me to the point of undersigning my disgrace. I will either have myself buried among the drummers of my fatherland, or, if Destiny, which persecutes me, begrudges me even this consolation, I myself will make an end to my misfortune, if it will be no longer possible for me to endure it.

And true to the legacy of the greatest German king, we National-Socialists say: Never will come the time when we would make a shameful peace with the honorless worldview of Democracy and of Marxism. Better to pack up the whole movement than to submit. If today one speaks of a German united front, we recognize that it means the National-Socialist German Workers' Party.

---

1. The *Süddeutsche Monatshefte* (*South-German Monthly*) was a monarchist periodical that was unfriendly toward the NSDAP but shared with the NSDAP the views that Germany had not been guilty for the war and had lost due to a "stab in the back."

2. Rosenberg here refers to the short-lived "Bavarian Soviet Republic" (April-May 1919) which was quashed by the Freikorps and still-loyal elements of the German Army.

3. The dominant political party in 1920s Bavaria, the *Bayerische Volkspartei* (Bavarian People's Party) represented views similar to those of the *Süddeutsche Monatshefte*. The editors of the *Münchener Neuesten Nachrichten* may have suddenly realized in 1928 that it behooved them to treat those views with some respect. The fact that the ban on Adolf Hitler's participation in politics had ended the previous year may or may not be relevant.

4. Paul Singer (1844-1911) was a Jew prominent in the *Sozialdemokratische Partei Deutschlands* in the late 19th century, even during the period when it was banned.

5. "But, in general, the protective system of our day is conservative, while the free trade system is destructive. It breaks up old nationalities and pushes the antagonism of the proletariat and the bourgeoisie to the extreme point. In a word, the free trade system hastens the social revolution. It is in this revolutionary sense alone, gentlemen, that I vote in favor of free trade." (Karl Marx, *Discours sur la Question du Libre Échange*, Brussels, February 1848; this passage is found in Florence Wischnewetzky's1888 English translation on page 42.)

6. The *Berliner Tageblatt* (*Berlin Daily Paper*) (1872-1939) was primarily a newspaper catering to business.

7. Philipp Scheidemann (1865– 1939) was a prominent Social-Democrat who proclaimed what came to be known as the Weimar Republic on 9 November 1918, following the abdication of Kaiser Wilhelm II, which had been expected to lead to the accession to the throne of one of his grandsons. The declaration of the republic was Scheidemann's own unilateral decision. When the NSDAP came to power in 1933, Scheidemann left Germany.

8. The *Vorwärts* (*Forward*) was the official newspaper of the Social-Democratic Party.

9. The rising sun was a symbol used by the Social-Democratic Party. The NSDAP did not fail to subsume this powerful symbol into its own propaganda, placing a swastika on the sun.

10. Ignaz Wrobel was a pseudonym of Jewish journalist Kurt Tucholsky.

11. The *Vossische Zeitung* (*Voss Times*) (1721–1934) was a previously venerable Berlin newspaper of the liberal bourgeoisie that was perceived after the First World War as not very patriotic.

12. To say that Aryan man passed "over the Alps to Rome, Greece, Persia, and India" is a bit different from the late twentieth century's mainstream scholarly view of where the original Aryan homeland was and the routes that the Aryans took on their way to creating those cultures. There is however some evidence that the Aryans could have originated in Northern Europe. The greatest concentration of blonds in the world is in Sweden and Finland, and the modern language that most resembles the theorized original Aryan language is only a short distance away, in Lithuania. Only the route to Rome is likely to have involved crossing the Alps.

Source: National-Socialist Worldview

← Hebrews and Babylonians
Ivan Ivanovič Šiškin – Tsar of the Woods →

renegade
Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

Go East Young Man — November 25, 2015 — 11
The 'Six Million' Myth — September 27, 2015 — 9
Bats, Gene Editing and Bioweapons: Recent DARPA Experiments Raise Concerns Amid Coronavirus Outbreak — February 1, 2020 — 7

Subscribe
Join the discussion

1 COMMENT most voted

Gary of Yorkshire — 1 year ago

Great article as usual.
Rosenberg was one of the big ones and his world view and major work "Myth of the 20th Century" was a direct succession to "The Foundations of the Nineteenth Century" by the just recently mentioned Houston S. Chamberlain.

I just finished watching "Adolf Hitler The greatest Story never told" and once again am stunned of what the world was robbed of after the literal annihilation of Germany after 1945 and just so sickened how bad we all have been lied to since and even before.

+ 19 − Reply

Top Authors
Kyle, Sinead, Meža Vilks, Quintus Sertorius, J. Belenger, Robert Heimdal, noble, HuckleBuck411, Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter
Email *
Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter
Subscribe!

Recent Posts
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces
Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting
The latest radio shows from our sister site.
Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom

Support Renegade
Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.
MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776
BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs
Name*
Email*
Subscribe

Recent Posts
Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections
Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

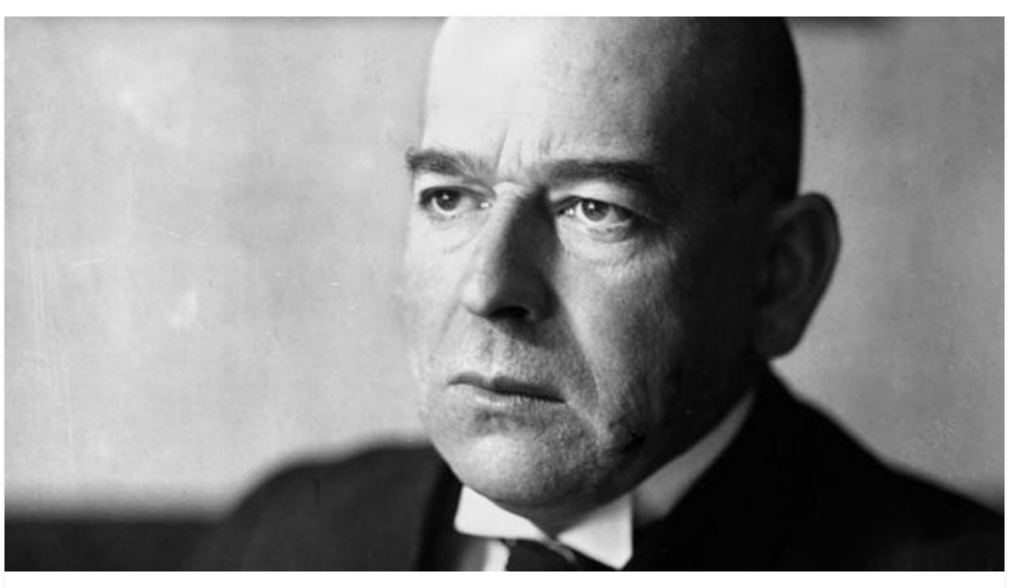
Site Statistics
Users online: 4
Visitors today : 501
Page views today : 943

Log In
Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password
Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.

Captured by FireShot Pro: 04 February 2021, 03:05:44
https://getfireshot.com

1



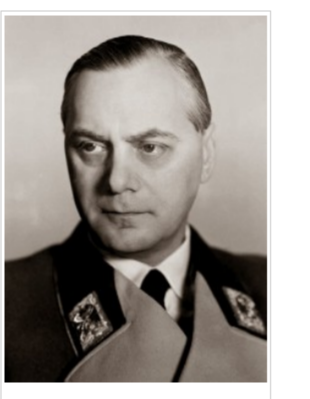
Alfred Rosenberg's Critique of Oswald Spengler

September 7, 2015 renegade 1 Comment

Oswald Spengler

By Alfred Rosenberg
Originally published in Der Weltkampf, May 1925.

(English translation by Hadding Scott, 2011.)
Source: National-Socialist Worldview



Alfred Rosenberg

The personality of Oswald Spengler has stood for years, since the appearance of his chief work *The Decline of the West* [in 1918], at the center of public interest. Without question this famous work is riddled with many flaws. There is no question that next to fascinating ideas, often platitudes are found. Without a doubt there is something embarrassing about receiving many views of other people served up ostensibly as Spengler's intellectual property. In spite of everything however, the attack on our school wisdom has had a refreshing effect and set in motion many agreeing and opposing forces, thus begetting life. And in the spiritual quagmire of the present, that is in any case to be welcomed.

I do not want to discuss the Spenglerian worldview in general here. Let only one question be selected: Spengler is supposedly an irrationalist (i.e. he is averse to purely rational judgment). He seeks soul and form, but in the course of his work turns into a purely naturalistic dogmatist who arrives at his finding of the inner and outer decline of our culture on the basis of more or less bald, rational observations, and therein overlooks precisely the form and soul of the Eveningland.

Spengler regards the rise and fall of cultures as an occurrence similar to the life and death of a plant, but forgets in the adducement of this richly superficial comparison that *races* of plants as such do not die out if they are not destroyed, crippled, mixed with inimical types. The "race" of the fir tree persists although the single fir dies. The "race" of the linden tree is still the same as many thousands of years ago. And the races of men as such could remain just as eternally young, if hostile blood is not mixed with them, if unassimilable spiritual opposites do not clash and mix with them, without being able to be blended.

Thus Spengler's treatment of history remains stuck in a somewhat exalted environmental theory; his doctrine of the cultural group [*Kulturkreislehre*] lacks the essential thing: the organic-racial prerequisites, and, bound with them, the embodiment of the spiritual forces that created this cultural group.

It is significant above all that Spengler vigorously combats the folkish idea, dismisses anti-Semitism, and yet, despite all these protests ... succumbs, and truly in such a scope that he makes almost all folkish political positions into his own, without however admitting this, even with a single word.

In the first place Spengler is united with us in the rejection of the spiritual and political orientation of our political parties collectively. Democracy is also for him inwardly dead; Parliamentarism is damned for all eternity; Marxism has decayed into the Mark, hostile to life. Only an unscrupulous mob of parties has remained, for the assessment of which Spengler finds only words like cowardice [*Feigheit*], vulgarity [*Gemeinheit*], villainy [*Schurkerei*], etc. About the German republic born on 9 November 1918 he says in his book *Reconstruction of the German Reich*:

"From fear about the share of loot arose upon the velvet grand-ducal thrones and in the bar-rooms of Weimar the German Republic, not a form of government but a business."

"They (the parties) had made the constitution for themselves and their constituency, not for the nation, and they began to conduct a disgraceful commerce in everything from which it was possible to derive advantage, in the ruins of the state, in the remnants of our economy, in our honor, our soul, our will-power."

"From now on there was no longer any law that the authors themselves would not have trampled underfoot, like the one about presidential elections; there was no filth, no cowardice, no lie, that would not have become an everyday occurrence. And as the indignation, the derision in the land conjured the fear that someday we might no longer contain ourselves, they created the Protection Law [*Schutzgesetz*], the law for the protection of this business."

Spengler continues then and also attacks the nationalist side, and indeed at a vulnerable point. He says that "ethos" and experience in governing are there, but also a deficiency of intelligence, of understanding of the world [*Welteinschaetzung*], of breadth of vision. Both the landed nobility and the representatives of industry had begotten no talent whatsoever for the art of politics; the strength of the nationalist parties would remain a mere episode.

And then Spengler embarks upon a criticism of the folkish parties.

He begins with a parallel from the French Revolution, in which between 1794 and 1799 a regression into a bloody, frightening age occurred, when the awakening *"Jeunesse dorée"* (Gilded Youth) wanted to make policy with fists and cudgels – and wrought destruction. The same role, according to Spengler, is played by today's folkish, who through "sincerity and small-mindedness" would bring disaster, would [inadvertently] labor for France.

"Childish opinions," says Spengler, "sever the folkish movement and therewith the mighty striking-power [*gewaltige Stoßkraft*] residing in it so completely from everything that is to be taken seriously politically and economically by talent, experience, power, and connections [*Beziehungen*]" that a dangerous countercurrent must take place. It is wrong, he says, to wish to build *realpolitik* upon racial feeling [*Rassegefühl*] and not to wish to treat existing financial powers as powers. Politics are not made from long skulls but from what is retained in them. Not through drummers and pipers can one rule nations. Parades and spectacles are not the way; rather the avoidance of them, since even Bismarck functioned only in the most solitary seclusion, says Spengler.

While Spengler leans toward the *Action Française* and Fascism as the new style of politics, he ridicules the same will in his own folk. Spengler does not grasp what Hitler has done! This man recognized that he must position himself in the midst of the people; he must create a people's movement, give the disillusioned a new faith, set a new goal. Supported by this people's movement as a force, he could gain political influence that otherwise never would have been possible. How a foreign policy in the possession of this force would have been conducted, has been understandably not much discussed; that it would have had to be very cautious in accord with the situation, would not need to be stressed. It is certain however that in domestic policy other principles would have been established than rule today.

Already in this question Spengler shows that characteristic shape-shifting of thought-processes that begin with one assertion and end in a completely different one. For, after rejecting the *Jeunesse dorée*, after agreeing with the Fascist principle, he praises the "astute youths" among us as "our future," as "youngest Germany" etc. And now Spengler should ask himself after all in which camp these "astute youths" already stand today!

On the question of race, Spengler is just as ambiguous. For, no sooner has he refused with marked derision to acknowledge racial instincts as determining factors, than he speaks of "Germanic world-feeling," refers to a quantity of "magnificent men of race" among us, speaks of a right that is "born from blood," and declares that the "Nordic life-feeling" of the Goths, Franks, and Saxons has created the type of the present nations. Justice was supposedly born from "Germanic fundamental feeling," fed from a spring that does not derive purely from purposeful contemplations. Indeed, Spengler gets carried away to the point of exclaiming that the so-called "youngest Germany" has awakened as the best heir [*Erbe*] from the years of the rise of the Reich.

In addition, he has also contradicted himself here, explicitly even, when he designates British politics as an effluence of the Norman essence, and at the same time praises the English instinct that put the Jew Disraeli-Beaconsfield in charge. That this man himself admitted that he was conducting Jewish racial politics in combination with English power, Spengler seems to be unaware. The connection of high finance with the London stock exchange has been tightly bound since this time.

That Spengler is in many respects unfortunately correct with his assertion that sincerity is paired with small-mindedness in the folkish camp, comes primarily from the fact that the infinitely clever ones only stand on the sidelines for years, because, although they quite gladly distill an idea from butcheries of past centuries while sitting at a desk, in the present struggle they only wait nobly to see what ultimately will become of "childish opinions." Once it has "become something," then the learned scholar will prove with hairsplitting precision that it could only have turned out thus and not otherwise. Only a few of those men so rich in "talent and experience" have let their instinct speak and joined the fermenting movement, and struggled for its means of fulfillment. But soon that will change, and even Spengler will not be able to escape the organic power, and then of course he will proclaim that we have fulfilled his ideas.

Recommended:
The Religion of the Blood
Alfred Rosenberg on the Old Testament
The Myth of the Twentieth Century
Alfred Rosenberg – Memoirs

← 'Parasite On' – Major Lazer and DJ Snake Parody
David Lane's 88 Precepts →

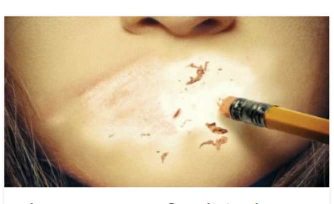
renegade

Thanks for being a reader of this site. Your contributions make this all possible. You can send support to: Kyle Hunt, PO Box 1052, Sorrento FL 32776. Bitcoin address: 1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

You May Also Like

'Miss Kitty Litter ATX' Allowed to Read to Elementary School Children Despite Conviction for Prostitution
December 15, 2019 11

Leonidas the Spartan
January 9, 2018 4



The Scourge of Political Correctness
May 27, 2016 0

Subscribe

Join the discussion

1 COMMENT most voted

Somebody
5 years ago

Rosenberg was a great man. Intelligent, courageous and loyal to the end.

I recommend everyone to read his short but entertaining autobiography, written while already imprisoned – which you should easily be able to find on the internet for free.

3 Reply

Top Authors

Kyle
Sinead
Meža Vilks
Quintus Sertorius
J. Belenger
Robert Heimdal
noble
HuckleBuck411
Lorenz Kraus

Subscribe to Our Newsletter

Email *

Select list(s):
New Article Updates
Weekly Newsletter

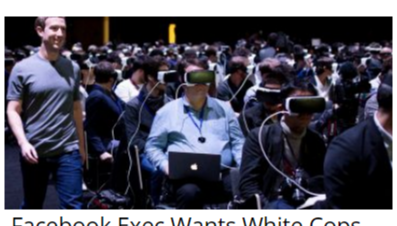
Subscribe!

Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago

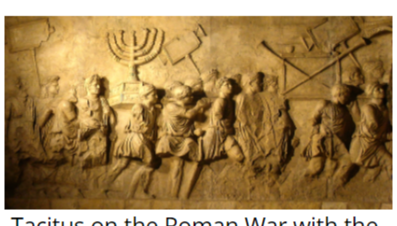
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds

Exiles from Fairyland

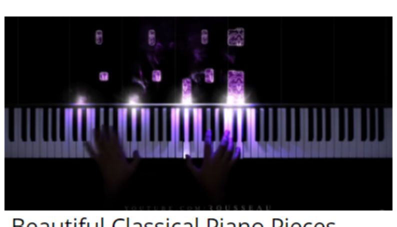


Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused

Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days



Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews



Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Medical Tyranny: CDC Announces All Travelers Must Wear Two Masks, Threatens Arrest

Renegade Broadcasting

The latest radio shows from our sister site.

Truth Hertz: Lovecraft's Necronomicon & Human Lab Rats (2-2-21)
Truth Hertz: The God of the jews and Gentiles (2-1-21)
Solar Storm: The Enemy Within the Gates (1-31-21)
Truth Hertz: Recruiting Gentiles with Christianity (1-26-21)
Truth Hertz: Einstein the Fraud (1-25-21)
Solar Storm: The Disease of Crazed Cultists (1-24-21)
Blitz: Based Biden Is Our Guy (1-21-21)

Chatroom

Renegade Broadcasting Network
http://renegadebroadcasting.chatango.com
Be respectful or experience the pain of the ban hammer!

Tue Feb 2, 5:56:47pm
Paranoia1111: To provide some context, this snake from Canada named "Loki" was who told me to write that article. I figured it may had been something nefarious to get someone who potentially had powerful connections after me. I know what you said about never trusting people from Canada, let alone a con man naming himself after Loki.

Tue Feb 2, 5:57:18pm
Paranoia1111: @parthiatactics Jewish shill could be a form of employment if you're working for the alphabet groups. hahaha

Tue Feb 2, 5:58:02pm
parthiatactics: Lol true forgot about that

Wed Feb 3, 7:55:44am
EternalStruggle1:

Wed Feb 3, 4:50:54pm
TheSolarStorm: I had to ban a Loki at some point

Type here to send a message
Chatango Set name

Support Renegade

Your generosity is very much appreciated and needed.

MAKE CHECKS OUT TO:
Kyle Hunt
PO Box 1052
Sorrento, FL 32776

BITCOIN ADDRESS:
1AfppjYZddJzc2C15PXKMsnyBPjPJQezwA

Heathen Herbs

Name*

Email*

Subscribe

Recent Posts

Secret History: The Gulag Archipelago
Long-Term Mask Use May Contribute To Advanced Stage Lung Cancer, Study Finds
Exiles from Fairyland
Facebook Exec Wants White Cops to Wear Oculus VR Headsets And Watch Black People Get Abused
Fauci Contradicts Himself on Double Masking After Only 3 Days
Tacitus on the Roman War with the jews
Beautiful Classical Piano Pieces

Sections

Race and Nationalism
Current Events and Politics
Religion and Spirituality
Philosophy and Insight
Art and Culture
Videos
Podcasts and Presentations
Health & Wellness

Site Statistics

Users online: 6
Visitors today : 548
Page views today : 1,030

Log In

Username or E-mail
Password
Remember Me
Log In
Subscribe
Lost Password

Home
Author Registration
Legal / DMCA

Copyright © 2021 Renegade Tribune. All rights reserved.
Theme: ColorMag by ThemeGrill. Powered by WordPress.